This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

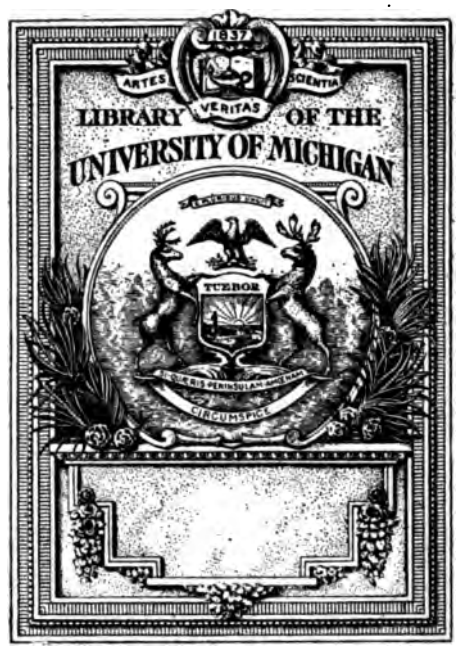
We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

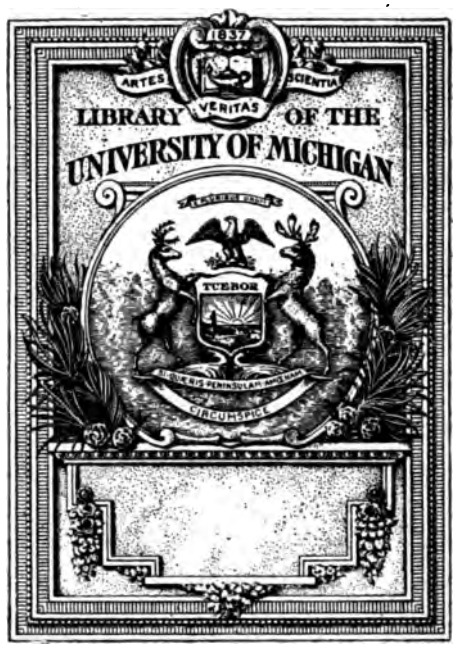
About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

B 855,072



THE GIFT OF
Carnegie Endowment for
International Peace



THE GIFT OF
Carnegie Endowment for
International Peace

JX
1952
.A1
F15

Publications of the
Carnegie Endowment for International Peace
Division of International Law
Washington

THE PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

HAGUE PEACE CONFERENCES

Translation of the Official Texts

PREPARED IN THE

Division of International Law of the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace

UNDER THE SUPERVISION OF

JAMES BROWN SCOTT

DIRECTOR

The Conferences of 1899 and 1907

INDEX VOLUME

NEW YORK
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS
AMERICAN BRANCH: 35 WEST 32ND STREET
LONDON, TORONTO, MELBOURNE, AND BOMBAY
1921

COPYRIGHT 1921
BY THE
CARNEGIE ENDOWMENT FOR INTERNATIONAL PEACE
2 JACKSON PLACE, WASHINGTON, D. C.

NOTE

This volume contains tables of contents and indexes of the four volumes of the Endowment's series of translated proceedings of the Hague Conferences of 1899 and 1907. The tables of contents, being translations of the tables in the original French, have already appeared in the several volumes of the translated proceedings; but it has been thought advisable also to bring them together here as they are quite detailed and will facilitate research when used with the indexes. The indexes have been prepared in the Division of International Law.

Preceding these tables and indexes will be found the programs of the two Conferences and a summary table of contents of this volume showing the assignments of the different subjects of the programs to the committees of the Conferences.

394115

CONTENTS OF THIS VOLUME

PAGE

Program of the 1899 Conference 1
Program of the 1907 Conference 2

CONTENTS OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF 1899 AND 1907

The 1899 Conference

PART I.—Plenary Meetings of the Conference 5
Annexes: Final Act and Conventions 7
PART II.—First Commission (Arts. 1, 2, 3 and 4 of the Program)
Plenary Meetings 8
First Subcommission (military questions) 9
Second Subcommission (naval questions) 10
PART III.—Second Commission (Arts. 5, 6 and 7 of the Program)
Plenary Meetings 11
First Subcommission (application to naval warfare of principles of Geneva convention 11
Second Subcommission (laws of land warfare) 12
PART IV.—Third Commission (Art. 8 of the Program)
Plenary Meetings 13
Committee of Examination (study of drafts submitted) 15
Annexes to Minutes of Committee of Examination 17

The 1907 Conference

VOLUME I.—Plenary Meetings of the Conference 19
Conventions and Final Act 33
VOLUME II.—First Commission (Art. 1 of the program) 34
First Subcommission (pacific settlement convention) 45
Committee of Examination A (permanent court; obligatory arbitration; contract debts) 53
Committee of Examination B (court of arbitral justice) 73
Committee of Examination C (arbitral procedure) 85
Second Subcommission (international prize court) 98
Committee of Examination 100
Annexes 105
VOLUME III.—Second, Third and Fourth Commissions.
Second Commission (Art. 2 of the Program) 109
First Subcommission (laws of land warfare; declaration of 1899) 117
Second Subcommission (opening of hostilities; neutrals in land warfare) .. 122
Annexes 128

PAGE

Third Commission (Art. 4 of the Program, as well as parts of Art. 3, viz.: naval bombardment; submarine mines; belligerent vessels in neutral ports) 130
First Subcommission (submarine mines; naval bombardment) 140
Second Subcommission (principles of Geneva convention in naval warfare; neutrals in naval war) 144
Committee of Examination (neutral powers in naval war) 150
Annexes 157
Fourth Commission (Art. 3 of the Program, except those assigned to the Third Commission) 158
Committee of Examination 168
Committee charged with study of the question of contraband of war 188
Annexes 192

INDEXES OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF 1899 AND 1907

Indexes of Persons

The 1899 Conference 197
The 1907 Conference 205

General Indexes

The 1899 Conference 230
The 1907 Conference 245

PROGRAM PROPOSED BY THE IMPERIAL GOVERNMENT OF RUSSIA TO THE GOVERNMENTS INVITED TO THE FIRST PEACE CONFERENCE

(EXTRACT FROM THE CIRCULAR OF DECEMBER 30, 1898/JANUARY 11, 1899)

1. An understanding stipulating the non-augmentation, for a term to be agreed upon, of the present effective armed land and sea forces, as well as the war budgets pertaining to them; preliminary study of the ways in which even a reduction of the aforesaid effectives and budgets could be realized in the future.

2. Interdiction of the employment in armies and fleets of new firearms of every description and of new explosives, as well as powder more powerful than the kinds used at present, both for guns and cannons.

3. Limitation of the use in field fighting of explosives of a formidable power, such as are now in use, and prohibition of the discharge of any kind of projectile or explosive from balloons or by similar means.

4. Prohibition of the use in naval battles of submarine or diving torpedo boats, or of other engines of destruction of the same nature; agreement not to construct in the future war-ships armed with rams.

5. Adaptation to naval war of the stipulations of the Geneva Convention of 1864, on the base of the additional articles of 1868.

6. Neutralization, for the same reason, of boats or launches employed in the rescue of the shipwrecked during or after naval battles.

7. Revision of the declaration concerning the laws and customs of war elaborated in 1874 by the Conference of Brussels, and not yet ratified.

8. Acceptance, in principle, of the use of good offices, mediation, and voluntary arbitration, in cases where they are available, with the purpose of preventing armed conflicts between nations; understanding in relation to their mode of application and establishment of a uniform practice in employing them.

PROGRAM PROPOSED BY THE IMPERIAL GOVERNMENT OF RUSSIA TO THE GOVERNMENTS INVITED TO THE SECOND PEACE CONFERENCE

(EXTRACT FROM THE CIRCULAR OF MARCH/APRIL, 1906)

1. Improvements to be made in the provisions of the Convention relative to the peaceful settlement of international disputes as regards the Court of Arbitration and the international commissions of inquiry.

2. Additions to be made to the provisions of the Convention of 1899 relative to the laws and customs of war on land — among others, those concerning the opening of hostilities, the rights of neutrals on land, etc. Declarations of 1899: one of these having expired, question of its being revived.

3. Framing of a convention relative to the laws and customs of maritime warfare, concerning —

The special operations of maritime warfare, such as the bombardment of ports, cities, and villages by a naval force; the laying of torpedoes, etc.;

The transformation of merchant vessels into war-ships;

The private property of belligerents at sea;

The length of time to be granted to merchant ships for their departure from ports of neutrals or of the enemy after the opening of hostilities;

The rights and duties of neutrals at sea, among others, the questions of contraband, the rules applicable to belligerent vessels in neutral ports; destruction, in cases of *force majeure,* of neutral merchant vessels captured as prizes.

In the said convention to be drafted, there would be introduced the provisions relative to war on land that would be also applicable to maritime warfare.

4. Additions to be made to the Convention of 1899 for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of 1864.

CONTENTS OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF 1899 AND 1907

THE 1899 CONFERENCE

CONTENTS

PART I

List of Delegates . . . . . [illegible]

PLENARY CONFERENCE

His Excellency Mr. [illegible] presiding

First Meeting (May 18, 1899) . . . . . [illegible]

Opening address by his Excellency Mr. de [illegible] Minister for Foreign Affairs . . . [illegible]

Address of his Excellency Mr. [illegible] first delegate of Russia president of the Conference . . . [illegible]

Constitution of the bureau and the secretariat . . . [illegible]

Second Meeting (May 2[illegible], 1899) . . . [illegible]

Reading of a letter from Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands . . . [illegible]

Reading of a telegram from His Majesty the Emperor of Russia . . . [illegible]

Address of the President . . . [illegible]

Third Meeting (May [illegible], 1899) . . . [illegible]

Designation of the committees [illegible] . . . [illegible]

Provisions relative to the organization of the meetings . . . [illegible]

Annex. Text of the [illegible] . . . [illegible]

Fourth Meeting (June [illegible], 1899) . . . [illegible]

Filing of the report of the [illegible] . . . [illegible]

Adoption of the [illegible] . . . [illegible]

Declaration of the [illegible] . . . [illegible]

Declaration of the [illegible] . . . [illegible]

Declaration of the [illegible] . . . [illegible]

Designation of the [illegible] . . . [illegible]

Annex. Report of Mr. L. Renault in the name of the [illegible] . . . [illegible]

Fifth Meeting (July [illegible], 1899) . . . [illegible]

Filing and adoption of the report of the [illegible] regulation of the laws and customs of war . . . [illegible]

Adoption of the articles of the [illegible] . . . [illegible]

PAGE

Adoption of a *vœu* expressed by the first delegate of Luxemburg, relative to the question of the rights and duties of neutrals 46
Adoption of a *vœu* relative to the bombardment of undefended ports 46
Declaration of abstention of Sir J. Pauncefote, first delegate of England 46
Adoption of a *vœu* relative to the revision of the Geneva Convention 46
Discussion of a *vœu* presented by the delegation of the United States relative to the inviolability of private property in time of naval war 46
Address of Mr. White, first delegate of the United States 47
Declaration of Count Nigra, first delegate of Italy 49
Adoption of the *vœu* relative to the reference to a subsequent Conference of the American proposal 49
Nomination of new members of the Drafting Committee of the Final Act . . . 50
ANNEX I. Report of Mr. Rolin, in the name of the Second Commission 50
ANNEX II. Draft Convention in 60 articles 69

Sixth Meeting (July 21, 1899) 79

Thanks of His Majesty the Emperor of Russia for the condolence transmitted by the Conference on the occasion of the death of His Imperial Highness the Grand Duke Heir Apparent 79
Examination of the report of the First Commission 79
Proposal of Captain Crozier, delegate of the United States 79
Discussion of this proposal (Messrs. Gilinsky, van Karnebeek, den Beer Poortugael) . 82
Address of Mr. White 85
Rejection of the proposal of Captain Crozier 87
Adoption of the report of the First Commission 87
Withdrawal by the delegation of the United States of its additional proposals to the draft Convention prepared by the Second Commission (Red Cross) 88
ANNEX. Report of Mr. van Karnebeek, in the name of the First Commission . . 88

Seventh Meeting (July 25, 1899) 91

Filing and adoption of the report of the Third Commission (pacific settlement of international disputes) 91
Adoption of the draft Convention in 57 articles 91
Declaration of the Count de Macedo, first delegate of Portugal 99
Declaration of the delegation of the United States 99
Declaration of the Ottoman delegation 100
Proposal of Sir J. Pauncefote concerning Article 53 (shore ends of cables) . . . 100
Declaration of Mr. Bille, first delegate of Denmark 101
Adoption of the modification of Article 53 101
Oral report of Mr. Renault in the name of the Drafting Committee of the Final Act . 101
Adoption of draft of the Final Act 105
Declaration of Sir J. Pauncefote 105
Declaration of Mr. Odier, delegate of Switzerland 105
Address of his Excellency Count Nigra 105
Reply of Mr. van Karnebeek 106
ANNEX. Report of Chevalier Descamps, in the name of the Third Commission, with annexes 106

PAGE

Eighth Meeting (July 27, 1899) 207

Oral report of Mr. Renault in the name of the Drafting Committee of the Final Act . 207

Adoption of the drafts of preamble and final provisions of the Conventions and Declarations 209

Declaration of Count de Grelle Rogier, delegate of Belgium 212

Declaration of Mr. Eyschen, first delegate of Luxemburg 212

Declaration of Mr. Delyanni 213

Declaration of the delegation of China 213

Declaration of Sir J. Pauncefote 213

Declaration of his Excellency Count Nigra 213

Declaration of Mr. Léon Bourgeois, first delegate of France 213

Declaration of Count de Macedo 214

Ninth Meeting (July 28, 1899) 215

Oral report of Mr. Renault in the name of the Drafting Committee of the Final Act . 215

Adoption of the draft of the preamble and final provisions of the Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes 217

Report of Mr. van Karnebeek in the name of the Correspondence Commission . . 218

Adoption of the report 219

ANNEX. Nomenclature of sovereigns and rulers of States in the order adopted by the Conference to serve as preamble to the acts 219

Tenth Meeting (July 29, 1899) 220

Closing meeting 220

Table of signatures affixed to the Final Act, Conventions and Declarations . . . 220

Reading of a letter from Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands to His Holiness the Pope 222

Reply of His Holiness 222

Address of the President 223

Address of his Excellency Count Münster, first delegate of Germany 225

Reply of the President 226

Reply of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 226

Address of Baron d'Estournelles, delegate of France 226

Address of his Excellency Mr. de Beaufort, Minister for Foreign Affairs 226

Close of the work of the Conference 227

Annexes

Final Act of the Conference 228

Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes 235

Convention for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention 247

Convention respecting the laws and customs of war on land 251

Declaration relative to the prohibition of balls which expand in the human body . . 262

Declaration relative to the prohibition of the throwing of projectiles from balloons . 264

Declaration relative to the prohibition of the employment of asphyxiating projectiles . 266

Table of signatures affixed up to December 31, 1899, to the Conventions and Declarations 268

PART II.—FIRST COMMISSION

A. PLENARY MEETINGS

His Excellency Mr. Beernaert presiding

PAGE

First Meeting (May 23, 1899) 271

Distribution of the work of the Commission 271

Division into two subcommissions 271

Second Meeting (May 26, 1899) 272

Address of the President 272

Third Meeting (June 22, 1899) 276

Discussion and vote on the conclusions of the report presented by General den Beer Poortugael in the name of the first subcommission 276

Declaration of General Sir John Ardagh on the subject of the bullets called "dumdum" 276

Discussion and vote on the first conclusions of the report presented by Count Soltyk, Captain of Corvette, in the name of the second subcommission 282

ANNEX I. Report of General den Beer Poortugael 284

ANNEX II. Report of Captain Soltyk 291

Fourth Meeting (June 23, 1899) 298

Discussion and votes on the last conclusions of the report presented by Count Soltyk, Captain of Corvette, in the name of the second subcommission 298

Examination of the first proposition in the circular of his Excellency Count Mouravieff 299

Address of his Excellency Mr. Staal 300

Address of General den Beer Poortugael 301

Address of Colonel Gilinsky 302

Address of Mirza Riza Khan, Arfa-ud-Dovleh, first delegate of Persia 305

Proposals formulated by Colonel Gilinsky and Captain Scheine 305, 306

Fifth Meeting (June 26, 1899) 307

General discussion of the first proposition of the circular of his Excellency Count Mouravieff 308

Address of Colonel Gross von Schwarzhoff 308

Reply of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 311

Vote on the reference of the Russian proposals to a technical examination in the subcommissions 313

PAGE

Sixth Meeting (June 30, 1899) 314

Declaration of Mr. Miyatovitch, first delegate of Serbia 314
Report presented in the name of the first subcommission on the proposals of Colonel Gilinsky 315
Address of Baron Bildt, first delegate of the United Kingdoms of Sweden and Norway 316
Address and proposal of Mr. Léon Bourgeois, first delegate of France 317
Declaration of Mr. Delyanni, first delegate of Greece 319
Report presented in the name of the second subcommission on the subject of the proposals of Captain Scheine 320
Address of Mr. Bille, first delegate of Denmark 321

Seventh Meeting (July 17, 1899) 323

Address of condolence by Jonkheer van Karnebeek, president 323
Reply of his Excellency Mr. Staal 323
Discussion and vote on the draft of the report presented to the Conference by Jonkheer van Karnebeek in the name of the First Commission 323
Declaration made by Captain Mahan in the name of the Government of the United States of America 327

Eighth Meeting (July 20, 1899) 328

Discussion and vote on the draft of the report of the First Commission (*see Plenary meeting of July 21, Annex*) 328

B. FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

His Excellency Mr. Beernaert presiding

First Meeting (May 26, 1899) 331

Russian proposal on the question of guns 331
Declarations of the different delegations upon the proposal of Colonel Gilinsky . . 333

Second Meeting (May 29, 1899) 337

Proposal of Colonel Barantzew 337
Proposal of General den Beer Poortugael 337
Discussion of these proposals 337
Question of cannon. Vote on the Russian proposal 339
Discussion and vote on the second part of the third proposition of the circular of his Excellency Count Mouravieff 341
Declaration of the delegation of the Netherlands 341

Third Meeting (May 31, 1899) 343

Discussion upon the formula proposed by the delegates of France, of Roumania and of Russia, relative to bullets 343
Vote on the proposal of Colonel Count Barantzew 345

PAGE

Fourth Meeting (June 7, 1899) 349

Proposal and address of General den Beer Poortugael on the question of guns . . 349

Proposal of Captain Crozier on the subject of the prohibition of the discharge of projectiles from balloons 353

Fifth Meeting (June 22, 1899) 356

Declaration of the Bulgarian delegation relative to guns 356

Discussion on the draft of the report presented by General den Beer Poortugael . 356

Sixth Meeting (June 26, 1899) 358

Composition of the committee charged with the examination of the Gilinsky proposals (proposition 1 of the Mouravieff circular) 358

C. SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

Jonkheer van Karnebeek presiding

First Meeting (May 26, 1899) 359

Discussion upon the question of cannon and explosives 359

Second Meeting (May 29, 1899) 362

Continuation of the preceding discussions 362

Statement of Captain Scheine 362

Third Meeting (May 31, 1899) 365

Question of diving torpedo boats or submarines 367

Question of vessels with rams 368

Fourth Meeting (June 5, 1899) 370

New proposal of Captain Scheine relative to the caliber of cannon 371

Fifth Meeting (June 16, 1899) 375

Report presented by Captain Count Soltyk 375

Sixth Meeting (June 26, 1899) 377

Examination of the proposals of Captain Scheine (proposition 1 of the Mouravieff circular) 377

Seventh Meeting (June 30, 1899) 380

Report of the special committee instituted in the meeting of June 26 380

PART III.—SECOND COMMISSION

A. PLENARY MEETINGS

Mr. Martens presiding

PAGE

First Meeting (May 23, 1899) 383

Distribution of the work 383

Second Meeting (May 25, 1899) 385

Exchange of opinion upon the respective competence of the two subcommissions . . 385
Proposals of Colonel Gilinsky 385

Third Meeting (June 20, 1899) 387

Examination of the report of the first subcommission (Red Cross) presented by Mr. Renault 387
Vote on the ten articles 387
Declaration of Mirza Riza Khan and of Mr. Rolin 390, 391
Proposals of Captain Mahan 391
Vœu relative to the revision of the Geneva Convention (Mr. Asser, Mr. Beldiman) . 393
Vote on the *vœu* with the amendment of Mr. Beldiman 394
ANNEX. Report of Mr. Renault 395

Fourth Meeting (July 5, 1899) 408

Proposal of Mr. Beldiman 408
Examination of the report of the second subcommission (laws and customs of war) presented by Mr. Rolin. Discussion and adoption of the articles 409
Motion of Count Nigra relative to the bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns and villages 409
Observations of Sir Julian Pauncefote 411
Letter of the delegation of the United States relative to the inviolability of private property at sea in time of war. Discussion of a *vœu* expressed for the reference of this question to a subsequent conference. Vote. Abstention of France, Great Britain and Russia 411
Vote on the *vœu* expressed by Mr. Eyschen, concerning the rights and duties of neutrals 413
Suggestions of the President, concerning the preamble and the final provisions of the convention to be concluded 414
ANNEX. Report of Mr. Rolin 415

B. FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

Mr. Asser presiding

First Meeting (May 25, 1899) 444

Program of the work of the subcommission 444

Second Meeting (May 30, 1899) 449

Subdivision of the subjects; four groups. Discussion of the first group concerning ships 449
Question of the flag 453

PAGE

Third Meeting (June 1, 1899) 455

Second group (religious and sanitary personnel, etc.) 455
Third group (wounded, sick and shipwrecked) 455
Fourth group (general provisions) 457

Fourth Meeting (June 13, 1899) 458

Examination of the report of Mr. Renault and discussion of the articles proposed by the drafting committee. Discussion of Articles 1 to 9 458
Declaration of Noury Bey and Mr. Rolin 461
Declaration of Mr. Motono 462

Fifth Meeting (June 15, 1899) 467

Discussion of Article 10 467
Declaration of Mr. Motono 468
Adoption of the text of Article 10 471
Preamble and final provisions 471

C. SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

Mr. Martens presiding

First Meeting (May 25, 1899) 474

Organization of the work 474

Second Meeting (May 27, 1899) 475

Declaration of Mr. Martens 475
Discussion of the chapter "*Prisoners of war*" 475

Third Meeting (May 30, 1899) 480

Wording of Articles 25 and 26 proposed by Mr. Beernaert 480
Additional articles proposed by Mr. Beernaert 481
Discussion of the chapters "*Capitulations*," "*Armistices*" 483
Discussion of the chapter "*Parlementaires*" 485

Fourth Meeting (June 1, 1899) 487

Discussion of the chapter "*Military authority over the territory of the hostile State*" . 487
Discussion of the chapter "*Spies*" 489
Discussion of the chapter "*Means of injuring the enemy*" 491

Fifth Meeting (June 3, 1899) 493

Discussion of the chapter "*Sieges and bombardments*" 493
Discussion of the chapter "*Belligerents and the care of the wounded in neutral States*" 495
Proposal of Mr. Eyschen 495

Sixth Meeting (June 6, 1899) 498

Letter of Mr. Eyschen 498
Adoption of a *vœu* to refer the study of the question of the rights and duties of neutrals to a subsequent conference 499
General discussion of Chapters I, II and IX of the draft Declaration of Brussels . 502
Address of Mr. Beernaert 502
Address of Mr. Martens 505

PAGE

Seventh Meeting (June 8, 1899) 509

Discussion of Chapter I: "*Military authority over the territory of the hostile State*" . 509
Proposals of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert. Adoption of Articles 1 and 2 512
Provisional voting on Articles 3, 4 and 5 514

Eighth Meeting (June 10, 1899) 517

Declaration of Sir John Ardagh 517
Address of the President 518
Address of Mr. Beernaert 519
Discussion of Articles 3, 4, etc. 519

Ninth Meeting (June 12, 1899) 525

Appointment of the drafting committee 525
Discussion of Articles 40, 41 and 42: "*Contributions and requisitions*" 526

Tenth Meeting (June 17, 1899) 534

Report of the drafting committee. Discussion and adoption of the texts. Amendment of Article 5, and of Articles 40 to 42, and the adoption of the first paragraph of Article 6 535

Eleventh Meeting (June 20, 1899) 545

Report of the drafting committee on Articles 6 (second paragraph), 7 and 8 . . . 545
Examination of Chapter II: "*Those who are to be recognized as belligerents; combatants and non-combatants*" 546
Declaration of the President 547

Twelfth Meeting (July 1, 1899) 556

Second reading of the articles. Report of Mr. Rolin 556

Annexes

A. New draft of Articles 1 to 6 (combined with Articles 40 to 42) proposed by Mr. Rolin, reporter 559
B. Texts proposed to the subcommission in the name of the drafting committee . . 561
C. Report addressed to the subcommission in the name of the drafting committee . . 562
D. Text of the draft Declaration of Brussels of 1874 and that adopted on first reading by the subcommission 564

PART IV.—THIRD COMMISSION

A. PLENARY MEETINGS

Mr. Léon Bourgeois presiding

First Meeting (May 23, 1899) 581

Address of the President 581
Observation of Baron Bildt on the subject of press service 582

Second Meeting (May 26, 1899) 583

Filing of two Russian documents relative to arbitration 583
Distribution of the work 583
Filing of a motion by Sir Julian Pauncefote 584
Appointment of the committee of examination 585

PAGE

Third Meeting (June 5 1899) 586

Condolence to Doctor Roth 586
Report of Chevalier Descamps on the work of the committee of examination (Good offices and mediation) 587
General discussion and adoption at first reading of Articles 1 to 8 of the draft Convention 589

Fourth Meeting (July 7, 1899) 593

Statement of Chevalier Descamps on the work of the committee of examination . . 593

Fifth Meeting (July 17, 1899) 603

General discussion and adoption at first reading of Articles 14 to 56 (Arbitration) . . 604
Addresses of Messrs. Asser, Martens, Holls, Descamps and Seth Low . . . 618-624

Sixth Meeting (July 19, 1899) 626

Discussion and adoption at first reading of Section 3 (Commissions of inquiry) . . 626
Address of Mr. Beldiman 626
Address of Mr. Veljkovitch 635
Declaration of Mr. Delyanni 637
Address of Mr. Stancioff 637
Declaration of Mr. Rolin 638
Address of Chevalier Descamps 639
Address of Mr. Martens 640
Proposal of Mr. Eyschen 644

Seventh Meeting (July 20, 1899) 647

Second reading and adoption of Articles 1 to 9 (Good offices and mediation) and 14 to 36 (Tribunal of arbitration) 647
Declaration of Mr. Miyatovitch, on Section 2 650
Declarations of Mr. Beldiman on Articles 15, 16 and 18 650
Discussion on Article 27 658
Addresses of Baron d'Estournelles, Doctor Zorn and Messrs. Veljkovitch and Odier 658-661
Address of Mr. Bourgeois 662

Eighth Meeting (July 22, 1899) 669

Second reading and adoption of Articles 9 to 14 and 37 to 56 669
Declarations of the delegates of Greece and of Serbia 669
Proposal of Mr. Beldiman on the subject of Article 9 669
Statement of Chevalier Descamps 670
Address of Mr. Veljkovitch 680
Reply of the President 681
Allocution of his Excellency Count Nigra 681

Ninth Meeting (July 25, 1899) 683

Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha, delegate of Turkey 683
Adoption of the report of Chevalier Descamps (*see plenary meeting of the Conference of July 25* 683

B. COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION

Mr. Léon Bourgeois presiding

PAGE

First Meeting (May 26, 1899) 687

Organization of the Bureau 687
Filing of the drafts and amendments which serve as a basis for the work of the committee 687

Second Meeting (May 29, 1899) 688

Address of Chevalier Descamps, president of the committee 688
Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft relative to *Mediation* and *Good offices* 691
Discussion of Articles 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 (annex 1) 691
Filing by Mr. Asser of a proposal concerning the right of intervention 691

Third Meeting (May 31, 1899) 695

Examination of the proposal presented by Mr. Holls on the subject of *Special mediation* 696
Statement of reasons by Mr. Holls 696
Adoption of a new article (annex 7) 698

Fourth Meeting (June 3, 1899) 700

Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft relative to *International arbitration* 700
Discussions of Articles 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12 (annex 1) 700

Fifth Meeting (June 7, 1899) 705

Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft relative to *International arbitration* (continued) 705
New draft of Article 10 presented by Messrs. Asser, Descamps and Renault . . . 705
New discussion of Article 10 705
Adoption, at first reading, of the draft on international arbitration (see annex 9) . . 707

Sixth Meeting (June 9, 1899) 709

General discussion on the principle of a *Permanent tribunal of arbitration* . . . 709
Declaration of Mr. Léon Bourgeois in the name of the French delegation 709
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote 711
Declaration of Chevalier Descamps 712
Declaration of Doctor Zorn 712
Replies of Mr. Asser and his Excellency Count Nigra 713, 714
Commentary on the Russian draft by Mr. Martens 714
Declarations of Messrs. Odier, Lammasch and Holls 715
Examination, on first reading, of the draft of the *Permanent tribunal of arbitration* presented by his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote 717
Discussion of Articles 1, 2, 3 (annex 2) 717

Seventh Meeting (June 12, 1899) 720

Examination, on first reading, of the draft of the *Permanent tribunal of arbitration* presented by his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote (continued) 720
Declaration of Mr. Holls relative to the American draft of the international tribunal (annex 7) 720
Discussion of Articles 3, 4, 5 and 6 (annex 2) 720

Eighth Meeting (June 21, 1899) 725

Examination, on first reading, of the draft of the *Permanent tribunal of arbitration* presented by his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote (continued) 725

PAGE

Discussion of Articles 6 and 7 (annex 2) 725
Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft relative to *International commissions of inquiry* 727
Discussion of Articles 14, 15, 16, 17 and 18 (annex 1) 727

Ninth Meeting (June 23, 1899) 730

Observation of Mr. Martens on the subject of Article 14 (Commissions of inquiry) modified in the preceding meeting 730
New modification of this article 731
Article 13 731
Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft *Arbitral code* (annex 1, B) . . 732
Discussion of Articles 1, 2, 3, 4, 5 and 6 (annex 1, B) 732

Tenth Meeting (June 26, 1899) 736

Examination, on first reading, of the Russian draft *Arbitral code* (annex 1, B) (continued) 736
Discussion of Articles 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22 736
Discussion of the phrase "state the reason on which it is based" 23, 24. Holls amendment on the subject of the *revision* of arbitral awards, 24 *bis* (Asser proposal), 25, 26 and 27 (annex 1, B) 740

Eleventh Meeting (June 30, 1899) 745

Distribution of the text of the articles adopted on first reading by the committee of examination: 1. *Good offices and mediation* (annex 8); 2. *International arbitration* (the system of arbitration and the disputes subject thereto); 3. *Permanent tribunal of arbitration;* 4. *Arbitral code* (arbitration procedure) (annex 9) . . . 745
Examination, on second reading, of the draft *Arbitral code* (arbitration procedure) (annex 9) 745
Discussions of Articles 1 to 25. Holls amendment on the subject of the revision of arbitral awards (Article 24) 745

Twelfth Meeting (July 1, 1899) 752

Examination, on second reading, of the draft *Arbitral code* (arbitration procedure) (annex 9) (continued) 752
Vote on the principle of revision (Holls amendment; Article 24 according to the draft presented by Mr. Asser) 752
Admission of the principle 752
Discussion of the procedure of *revision* of the arbitral awards 752
Vote on a new article providing for the *revision* (Article 54 of annex 10) . . . 754
Examination, on second reading, of the draft of the *Permanent tribunal of arbitration* (annex 9) 755
Observation of Doctor Zorn on the subject of the title. Adoption of the following title: the *Permanent Court of Arbitration* 755
Discussion of Articles 1, 2, 3, 4 756
Motion of Messrs. Bourgeois and d'Estournelles de Constant tending to facilitate and call the attention of the Powers to the use of the Permanent Court of Arbitration 757-758

Thirteenth Meeting (July 3, 1899) 759

Examination, on second reading, of the draft of the *Permanent Court of Arbitration* (annex 9) (continued) 759
Proposal of d'Estournelles on the subject of calling attention to arbitration . . . 759
General discussion. Adoption of Article 27 (annex 10) 761
Discussion of Articles 5, 6, 7, 8 (annex 9) 765
Examination, on second reading, of the draft *International commissions of inquiry* . 765

PAGE

Fourteenth Meeting (July 4, 1899) 767

Examination, on second reading, of Article 10 of the Russian draft relative to the cases of *obligatory arbitration* (annexes 1 and 9) 767
Declaration of Doctor Zorn in the name of the German Government 767
Abandonment of the enumeration of cases of obligatory arbitration 767
Adoption of a compromise text proposed by Chevalier Descamps to replace Articles 9, 10 and 11 of the Russian draft 768
Adoption of the following text to designate the whole of the texts agreed upon by the committee: *Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes* (annex 10) 771

Fifteenth Meeting (July 15, 1899) 773

Filing of memoranda by Baron Bildt, Messrs. d'Ornellas de Vasconcellos, Rolin and Stancioff on Article 10 773
Examination, on third reading, of *Draft Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes* (annex 10) 773
Discussion of Articles 1, 7 and 8 (d'Ornellas), Article 9 (d'Ornellas-Bildt), Articles 16 and 17 (Bildt), Article 20 (Zorn), Articles 23, 24 (Rolin), Article 25 (Bildt), Article 27 (Rolin-Stancioff), Article 28 (Bildt) 773

Sixteenth Meeting (July 18, 1899) 780

General discussion on the question of the *International commissions of inquiry* . . 780
Continuation of the examination of the draft Convention for the *Pacific settlement of international disputes* 783
Discussion of Articles 21 (Macedo), 22, 23 (Macedo-de Grelle Rogier), 24 (Rolin), 26 (Renault), 27, 28, 31, 51-54, 56 783

Seventeenth Meeting (July 19, 1899) 790

Examination of Articles 9 to 13 relative to the *International commissions of inquiry* (annex 10) 790
Discussion of Article 10. Adoption of the principle of the Eyschen amendment . . 791
Discussion and modification of Article 13 791
Discussion and modification of Article 9 793

Eighteenth Meeting (July 21, 1899) 795

Examination of the amendment to Article 36 presented by Mr. Holls in the name of the delegation of the United States of America 795
Questions of incompatibilities 795
Insertion in the report and minutes of the motion of Chevalier Descamps . . . 797

ANNEXES TO THE MINUTES OF THE COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION

1. A. Outlines for the preparation of a draft convention to be concluded between the Powers taking part in the Hague Conference (Russian draft) . . . 797
   B. Draft arbitral code (Russian draft) 801
   C. Commentary on Article 5 of the Russian draft 804
   D. Commentary on Article 10 of the Russian draft 808
2. A. Declaration of his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote 813
   B. Permanent tribunal of arbitration (proposal of his Excellency Sir Julian Pauncefote) 813
3. A. Russian proposal; articles which might replace Article 13 (Draft of tribunal of arbitration) 815
   B. Appendix: Organization of the tribunal of arbitration 816
4. Amendment to the Russian draft of stipulations on *mediation and arbitration*, filed by his Excellency Count Nigra 817

PAGE

5. General summary of clauses of mediation and arbitration, by Chevalier Descamps . 818
6. Holls proposal on the subject of the institution of special mediation 833
7. Plan of international tribunal (proposal of the commission of the United States of America submitted to the committee of examination in the meeting of May 31, 1899 833
8. Good offices and mediation (*text adopted by the committee in regard to the initial Russian text*) 835
9. International arbitration. Permanent tribunal of arbitration. International commissions of inquiry (*text adopted by the committee*) 837
10. Draft Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes (final text presented to the Third Commission by the committee of examination) . 849
    - SECTION 1. Maintenance of general peace (Article 1) 849
    - SECTION 2. Good offices and mediation (Articles 2 to 9) 849
    - SECTION 3. International commissions of inquiry (Articles 9 to 14) 851
    - SECTION 4. International arbitration 851
      - I. The system of arbitration (Articles 14 to 20) 851
      - II. The Permanent Court of Arbitration (Articles 20 to 29) . . 852
      - III. Arbitration procedure (Articles 29 to 56, inclusive) 854
11. Amendment proposed by Mr. Asser to Article 24 858

THE 1907 CONFERENCE

CONTENTS: VOLUME I

PLENARY MEETINGS OF THE CONFERENCE

PAGE

Program of the Second Peace Conference contained in the circular note of March–April, 1906, addressed by the representatives of His Imperial Majesty the Emperor of Russia to the foreign Governments 1

List of the Powers represented at the Second Peace Conference and their delegates . 2

Administrative bureau of the Conference 16

Bureaus and members of the commissions and subcommissions 18
- First Commission 18
  - First subcommission 18
  - Second subcommission 20
- Second Commission 22
  - First subcommission 23
  - Second subcommission 25
- Third Commission 27
  - First subcommission 27
  - Second subcommission 29
- Fourth Commission 31

Drafting Committee 34
- Subcommittee 35

Commission in charge of correspondence 35

OPENING MEETING

(June 15, 1907)

List of members present 36

Opening address of his Excellency Jonkheer van Tets van Goudriaan, Minister of Foreign Affairs of the Netherlands 45

Telegram addressed to His Imperial Majesty the Emperor of Russia 46

Election of the president 46

Address of the president, his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 46
- Election of the honorary president and vice president 46
- Telegram addressed to Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands 47
- Constitution of the secretary's office 49

SECOND PLENARY MEETING

(June 19, 1907)

Reading of a telegram from Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands 51

Request for an audience with Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands, Her Majesty the Queen Mother, and His Royal Highness the Prince of the Netherlands, Duke of Mecklenburg 51

PAGE

Reading of a telegram from His Imperial Majesty the Emperor of Russia 51

Adhesion to the acts of the 1899 Conference by the States which had not taken part therein 51

Deposit of full powers 51

Appointment of assistants to the office of the secretary of the Conference . . . 52

Eulogy of the late Baron Staal by the President 52

BY-LAWS OF THE CONFERENCE

Articles 1–8

Reading of Articles 1–8 of the Draft 52
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 53
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 53
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 53
Rejection of paragraph 3, Article 8 53

Articles 9–12

Reading of Articles 9–12 53
Adoption of the modified draft 54

Proposal of the President relative to the duration of the speeches 54

Division of the work 54
Observations of the President 55
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 55
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 55
of his Excellency Mr. Porter 55
Reading of a letter from his Excellency Mr. Choate 55
Observations of the President 55

Composition of the bureaus of the commissions 56

Registration in the commissions 57

Appointment of a commission to have charge of correspondence 57

Publicity of the works of the Conference 57

Reading of a letter from the Burgomaster and Aldermen of The Hague 57

ANNEX. Text of the by-laws of the Conference 58

THIRD PLENARY MEETING

(July 20, 1907)

Examination of the report of the Commission in charge of Correspondence . . . 60
Address of Mr. de Beaufort 60
of the President 62

Amendments to the Convention of The Hague of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864, proposed by the Third Commission. *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

Reading of the report 63

Observations of the President 63

Articles 1–4

PAGE
Reading and adoption of Articles 1–4 of the draft of the revised Convention . . . 63

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 63
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 63
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 63
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 63–64
of his Excellency General Porter 64
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 64
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 64
Adoption of Article 5 64

Article 6

Reading of Article 6 64
Reservation made by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 64
Adoption of Article 6 64

Articles 7–11

Reading and adoption of Articles 7–11 64

Article 12

Reading of Article 12 64
Reservation made by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 64
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 64
of the Reporter 64
Adoption of Article 12 64

Articles 13–20

Reading and adoption of Articles 13–20 65

Article 21

Reading and adoption of Article 21 with reservation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry . 65

Articles 22–26

Reading and adoption of Articles 22–26 65
Observations of the President 65
Adoption of the Convention as a whole 65

Constitution of a Drafting Committee 65
Observations of the President 65
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 66

Observations of the President relative to the publicity of the work of the Conference . 66

Communication of an invitation from the Belgian Government 66

ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on the amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864 67

ANNEX B. Texts of the Convention of July 29, 1899, and of the Draft Revision . 74

FOURTH PLENARY MEETING

(August 17, 1907)

Adhesion of the delegation of Uruguay to the Convention relative to the application of the Convention of Geneva to naval warfare 83

PAGE

Withdrawal of the reservations made as to Articles 12 and 15 of the same Convention by the British and Turkish delegations 83

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land. *Reporter:* BARON GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

Articles 2, 5, 6, 14, 17, 22a, 23, 25 and 27

Reading and adoption of Articles 2, 5, 6, 14, 17, 22a, 23, 25 and 27 of the draft . . 83

Article 44a

Reading of Article 44a 84
Reservations made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . . 84
his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 84
his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 84
his Excellency Mr. Martens 84
his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 84
his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 84
Major General Vinaroff 84

Articles 52, 53

Reading and adoption of Articles 52 and 53 84

New article

Reading of the new article relative to indemnification for violation of the Regulations . 84
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 84-85
Reservations made by his Excellency Réchid Bey 85

Adoption of the amendments as a whole 85

Renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from ballocns. *Reporter:* BARON GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

Reading of the draft 85
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 85
Proposal of an amendment by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 85
Observations of the President 85
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 85
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 85
Vote on the British amendment 85
Vote on the renewal of the Declaration of 1899 86

Declaration of Sir Edward Fry concerning the adhesion of the British Government to the Declaration of 1899 on explosive bullets 86

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended towns, villages and dwellings. *Reporter:* MR. GEORGIOS STREIT.

Observations of the President 86

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the draft regulations 87
Reservations made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . . 87
his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 87
his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 87
his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang 87
his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 87
his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia 87

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 87
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Léger 87

Article 3 PAGE

Reading of Article 3 87
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Domingo Gana 87

Articles 4–7

Reading of Articles 4–7 87

Vote on the draft as a whole 87

Limitation of armaments

Address of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and proposal of a *vœu* 88

Reading of a letter from his Excellency Mr. Choate 90

Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 90

Reading of a letter from his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia 90

Reading of a communication from the delegations of Argentine Republic and Chile . 91

Address of the President 91

Adoption of the *vœu* 93

ANNEX A. Report of Baron Giesl von Gieslingen on the amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land, and on the renewal of the Declaration of July 29, 1899, prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons 93

ANNEX B. Texts of the 1899 Regulations and of the amendments proposed . . . 105

ANNEX C. Texts of the 1899 Declaration and of the draft declaration 109

ANNEX D. Text of the British amendment to the draft declaration 110

ANNEX E. Report of Mr. Georgios Streit on bombardment by naval forces in time of war 111

ANNEX F. Text of the Regulations concerning bombardment by naval forces in time of war 118

ANNEX G. Text of the Convention between Chile and the Argentine Republic on the limitation of naval forces 120

ANNEX H. Text of the Protocol of Convention between Chile and the Argentine Republic 121

FIFTH PLENARY MEETING

(September 7, 1907)

Reading of a telegram from Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands 123

Reading of a letter from his Excellency Sir Edward Fry (withdrawal of his reservation made with respect to the new article of the Regulations respecting the laws and customs of war on land) 123

Reading of a letter from his Excellency Mr. Sturdza (Academy of International Law at The Hague) 124

Deposit of Mr. Sturdza's proposition in the archives 124

Opening of hostilities. *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

Articles 1, 2

Reading and adoption of Articles 1 and 2 and the draft as a whole 125

PAGE

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. *Reporter:* COLONEL BOREL.

Articles 1–11

Reading and adoption of Articles 1–11 and of the draft as a whole 125

Neutrals in the territory of belligerent parties. *Reporter:* COLONEL BOREL. (First Report.)

Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 125
of his Excellency Mr. Drago 127
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 127

Article 61

Reading of Article 61 127
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 127

Articles 62–65

Reading of Articles 62–65 127
Reservations made by his Excellency Count Tornielli 127
his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 127
his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 127
his Excellency Mr. Martens 127
his Excellency Mr. Rangabé 127
his Excellency Mr. Carlin 127
his Excellency Mr. Sanguily 127
his Excellency General Grouïtch 127
his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 127
his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 127
his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 127
his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 127
Proposal of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 127
Observations of his Excellency Count Tornielli 127
of the President 127
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 128
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 128

Proposal of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 128

Proposal of the Reporter 128

Observation of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 128

Proposal of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 128

Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 128
of his Excellency Lord Reay 128

Reservation made by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 129

Withdrawal of the proposal of the Reporter 129

Observations of the President 129
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 129
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 129
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 129

Return of the draft to the Second Commission 129

ANNEX A. Annex to the letter of his Excellency Mr. Démètre Sturdza 129

ANNEX B. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on the opening of hostilities 131

ANNEX C. Text of the draft regulations on the opening of hostilities 136

ANNEX D. Report of Colonel Borel on the rights and duties of neutral States on land 136

PAGE

ANNEX E. Text of the draft arrangement respecting the rights and duties of neutral States on land 148

ANNEX F. First report of Colonel Borel on neutrals in belligerent territory . . . 150

ANNEX G. Text of the first draft of a new section to be added to the Regulations respecting the laws and customs of war on land 160

SIXTH PLENARY MEETING

(September 21, 1907)

Communication of a treaty of arbitration concluded between the Argentine Republic and Italy. Reading of a letter relative thereto 162
Observations of the President 162

Neutrals in the territory of belligerent parties. *Reporter:* COLONEL BOREL. (Supplementary Report.)

Address of Colonel Borel 163

Articles 1–4

Reading of definitive proposals, Articles 1–4 163–164
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 164
Adoption of the articles as a whole 164

Reading and adoption of two *vœux* 164

The International Prize Court. *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

Reading of one page of the report 164–165
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Asser 166
of his Excellency Mr. Esteva 166
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 166
of Mr. Henriquez i Carvajal 166
of Mr. Gil Fortoul 167
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 167
of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli 167
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 167
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Pierre Hudicourt 167
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 168

Articles 1–57

Reading of Articles 1–57 of the draft 168

Article 15

Reservations made to Article 15 by the delegates of China, Cuba, Ecuador, Chile, Colombia, Uruguay and Salvador 168

Adoption of the draft as a whole 168

Observations of the President 168

Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 168
Supported by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 169
by his Excellency General Porter 169
Adoption of the proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 169

Meeting of a Third Peace Conference

Examination of a *vœu* relative thereto 169
Address of the President 169

PAGE

Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 169
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 170
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 170
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 170
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 170
of his Excellency General Porter 170
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 171
of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang 171
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 171
of his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia 171
of his Excellency Mr. Concha 171
of his Excellency Marquis de Soveral 171
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 171
of his Excellency Mr. Sáenz Peña 171
of his Excellency Mr. de Quesada 171
of Mr. Pérez Triana 171
of Mr. Matheu 171
of his Excellency Mr. Machain 171
of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé 171
of his Excellency Mr. Rendón 171
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 171
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 171
of his Excellency Mr. Esteva 172
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 172
of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli 172
of Mr. Batlle y Ordoñez 172
of his Excellency Count de Villers 172
of Mr. Gil Fortoul 172
of Mr. Belisario Porras 172
of Mr. Tible Machado 172
of his Excellency General Sava Grouitch 172
of Mr. Vrban Vinaroff 172
of his Excellency Mr. Brun 172

Adoption of the *vœu* 172

Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Claudio Pinilla 172

Observations of the President 172

ANNEX A. Text of the general arbitration treaty concluded between the Argentine Republic and Italy 173

ANNEX B. Supplemental Report of Colonel Borel on neutrals in the territory of belligerent parties 175

ANNEX C. Text of definitive draft concerning the treatment of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties 177

ANNEX D. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on the International Prize Court 179

ANNEX E. Text of a draft convention relative to the establishment of an International Prize Court 215

ANNEX F. Text of the *vœu* relative to the meeting of a third Peace Conference . . 226

SEVENTH PLENARY MEETING

(September 27, 1907)

Meeting of a Third Peace Conference

Address of Mr. de Beaufort 227

Work of the Fourth Commission. *Reporter:* MR. HENRI FROMAGEOT.

Address of the President 227

PAGE

Reading of the first part of the Report 228

Adhesion of the Spanish Government to the Declaration of Paris 230
Same of the Mexican Government 230

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships

Reading of the articles of the draft Convention 231
Declaration of his Excellency General Porter 231
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 231

Adoption of the draft as a whole 231

Status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities

Articles 1–3

Reading of Articles 1, 2 and 3 231
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 231

Articles 4, 5

Reading of Articles 4 and 5 231

Adoption of the draft as a whole 232

Postal correspondence at sea

Reading of the articles of the draft 232

Adoption of the draft as a whole 232

Status of crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent

Adoption of the draft as a whole 232

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels and certain other ships in time of war

Adoption of the draft as a whole 232

Laws and customs of naval war. *Reporter:* JONKHEER VAN KARNEBEEK.

Address of the Reporter 232

Adoption of the *vœu* 233

ANNEX A. General report of Mr. Henri Fromageot on the work of the Fourth Commission 233
Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships 234
Inviolability of enemy private property at sea 240
Days of grace 244
Contraband of war 250
Blockade 255
Destruction of neutral prizes 257
Laws and customs of naval war 259
Protection of postal correspondence at sea 260
Crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent 261
Exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels and certain other ships in time of war 263

ANNEX B. Text of the draft regulations on the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships 266

ANNEX C. Text of the draft regulations concerning the status of enemy merchant ships at the opening of hostilities 267

PAGE

ANNEX D. Text of the draft arrangement concerning postal correspondence at sea . . 268

ANNEX E. Text of the draft regulations on the status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent 268

ANNEX F. Text of the draft arrangement relative to the exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels and certain other ships in time of war 269

ANNEX G. Text of the *vœu* relative to the laws and customs of naval war 269

EIGHTH PLENARY MEETING

(October 9, 1907)

Reading of a letter containing a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Machain . . . 270

Reading of a letter containing a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Crisanto Medina . . 270

Declaration of Major General Mom Chatidej Udom 270

Reading of a letter containing a declaration by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha . . 270–271

Observation of the President concerning a work published by Mr. de Quesada and dedicated to the Conference 271

Address of the President on the work of the Third Commission 271

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. *Reporter:* MR. GEORGIOS STREIT.

Address of the Reporter 272

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the draft 273
Reservation made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 273
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 273
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 274
Captain Luang Bhüvanarth Narübal 274

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 274
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 274
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 274

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 274
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 274

Articles 4–6

Reading of Articles 4, 5 and 6 274
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 274

Article 7

Reading of Article 7 274
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia 274

Adoption of the draft as a whole 274

Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 274

Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 275

Rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war. *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

PAGE

Reading of a part of the Report 276
Reservations made by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 278
his Excellency Mr. Rangabé 278
his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 278
his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia 278
his Excellency General Porter 278
his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 278
Captain Luang Bhüvanarth Narübal 278

Articles 1–10

Reading of Articles 1–10 of the draft 278
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 278

Articles 11–13

Reading of Articles 11–13 279
Reservations made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . . 279
his Excellency Lou Tseng-tsiang 279
his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 279
Mr. Henriquez i Carvajal 279

Articles 14–27

Reading of Articles 14–27 279
Reservations made by his Excellency Lou Tseng-tsiang 279
his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 279

Adoption of the draft as a whole 279

Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 279

ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Georgios Streit on automatic submarine contact mines . . 280

ANNEX B. Text of the draft regulations concerning the laying of automatic submarine contact mines 287

ANNEX C. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war 288

ANNEX D. Text of the draft convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war 320

NINTH PLENARY MEETING

(October 16, 1907)

Address of the President on the work of the First Commission 325

Court of Arbitral Justice. *Reporter:* MR. SCOTT.

Address of the Reporter and proposal of a *vœu* 326
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 327
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 327
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Esteva 327
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé 327
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 327
Mr. Pérez Triana 327
his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 327
Mr. Tible Machado 328
his Excellency Mr. Hudicourt 328
Mr. Gil Fortoul 328
his Excellency Mr. Machain 328
Mr. Apolinar Tejera 328
Mr. Belisario Porras 328
Mr. Dorn y de Alsúa 328

PAGE

Reservations made by Mr. Batlle y Ordoñez 328
his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang 328
his Excellency Mr. Claudio Pinilla 328
his Excellency Mr. Crisanto Medina 328

Adoption of the *vœu* 328

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Articles 1–24

Reading of Articles 1–24 of the draft 329
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 329
of the Reporter 329

Articles 25–48

Reading of Articles 25–48 329

Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Hill 329

Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé 329

Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 329
his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 329

Articles 49–94

Reading of Articles 49–94 329
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Rangabé 329
his Excellency Mr. Carlin 329
his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 330
his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 330
his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 330
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 330
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 330
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 330

Adoption of the draft as a whole 330

Limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé 330

Reservations made by his Excellency Luis Drago 330
his Excellency Mr. Candamo 331
Mr. Pérez Triana 331

Declaration of Mr. Gil Fortoul 331
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 331

Reservations made by Mr. Apolinar Tejera 331
his Excellency Mr. Machain 331
his Excellency Mr. Crisanto Medina 331
Mr. Tible Machado 331
Mr. Dorn y de Alsúa 332
Mr. Batlle y Ordoñez 332

Adoption of the draft 332

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Proposal of a declaration 332

Adoption of the declaration 332

Acknowledgments addressed to the secretaries and reporters of the First Commission by the President 332

PAGE

Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 333
his Excellency Mr. Martens 333
his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 334
his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 334
the President 335

Proposal and address of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant relative to the Peace Palace . 335
Observations of the President 335

Work of the drafting committee. *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

Final act 335

System of the Conventions 336

Extent of application 338

Clauses of diplomatic nature 338

Convention on the application to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention 338

Convention concerning the establishment of a Prize Court 339

Convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers and persons in case of war on land 339

Convention relative to certain restrictions in the exercise of the right of capture in naval war 339

Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé on the subject of the Convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war 340

Observations of the President 340

ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Scott on the establishment of a Court of Arbitral Justice . 341

ANNEX B. Text of the draft Convention relative to the establishment of a Court of Arbitral Justice 388

ANNEX C. Text of an Article of Confederation of the United States of America . . 394

ANNEX D. Report of Baron Guillaume on the revision of the 1899 Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes 395
Part I. The maintenance of general peace 397
Part II. Good offices and mediation 397
Part III. International commissions of inquiry 398
Part IV. International arbitration
Chapter I. The system of arbitration 413
Chapter II. The Permanent Court of Arbitration 414
Chapter III. Arbitration procedure 423
Chapter IV. Arbitration by summary procedure 438
General provisions 439
Comparative table of the articles of the Convention of July 29, 1899, and the text proposed by the Commission for Part IV 441
Obligatory arbitration
General discussion in subcommission 458
Examination in the committee 463
Examination in Commission 510
Draft voted by the Commission 537
Discussion of the proposal of the delegation of the United States of America concerning the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts arising from contracts 547

ANNEX E. Text of the draft revision of the Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes 557

PAGE

ANNEX F. Text of the proposal concerning the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts arising from contracts 571

ANNEX G. Text of the draft declaration concerning obligatory arbitration . . . 572

TENTH PLENARY MEETING

(October 17, 1907)

Work of the drafting committee. *(Continuation.) Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

Final Act 573

Declaration relative to obligatory arbitration 573

Resolution relative to the limitation of armaments 573

Vœu relative to the creation of a Court of Arbitral Justice 574

Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 574

Vœu concerning the maintenance of peaceful commercial and industrial relations between belligerents and neutrals 574

Vœu concerning regulation by special conventions of the status of foreigners residing within the territory of the Powers, as regards military charges 574

Vœu concerning regulations of the laws and customs of naval war 574

Vœu concerning the contribution of the signatory Powers to the building of the Peace Palace 574
Observation of the President 574

Vœu relative to the meeting of a Third Peace Conference 574

Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes 574

Convention respecting the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of contract debts 575

Convention relative to the opening of hostilities 575

Convention respecting the laws and customs of war on land 575

Convention relating to the status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities . 576

Convention relating to the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships 576

Convention relative to the laying of automatic submarine contact mines 576

Convention concerning bombardment by naval forces in time of war 576
Observations of Mr. Georgios Streit 576
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 576
of Mr. Louis Renault 577

Convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war . . . 577

Declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons . . 577

Convention relative to the Prize Court 577

Adoption of the Final Act 578

Address of the Vice President 578

CLOSING MEETING

(October 18, 1907)

PAGE

Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang 580

Address of the President 580
of the Vice President 584
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 586
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 587
of his Excellency Mr. Sáenz Peña 587
of Mr. Pérez Triana 590
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 591
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 593
of the Honorary President 593

Close of the Conference 594

ANNEX A. Telegram from Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands 595

ANNEX B. Letter from the Secretary of State of the United States of America . . 595

CONVENTIONS AND FINAL ACT

I. Convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes 599

II. Convention respecting the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of contract debts 616

III. Convention relative to the opening of hostilities 618

IV. Convention respecting the laws and customs of war on land 620

V. Convention respecting the rights and duties of neutral Powers and persons in case of war on land 632

VI. Convention relating to the status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities 637

VII. Convention relating to the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships . . 640

VIII. Convention relative to the laying of automatic submarine contact mines . . 643

IX. Convention concerning bombardment by naval forces in time of war . . . 646

X. Convention for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention 650

XI. Convention relative to certain restrictions with regard to the exercise of the right of capture in naval war 656

XII. Convention relative to the creation of an International Prize Court . . . 660

XIII. Convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war . 672

XIV. Declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons 678

XV. Final Act of the Second International Peace Conference 679

Table of signatory States 697

THE 1907 CONFERENCE

CONTENTS: VOLUME II

FIRST COMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 22, 1907)

PAGE

Address of the President, his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 1

Deposit by his Excellency, Baron Marschall von Bieberstein: 6
1) a proposal concerning the jurisdiction of prizes (annex 88)
2) a draft (annex 8) of three new articles to be added to the Convention of 1899 for the pacific settlement of international disputes.

Deposit by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry of a project relating to maritime prizes in connection with the organization of a permanent court (annex 90) . . . 6

Declaration of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra 6

Deposit by his Excellency Mr. de la Barra of the text of the Mexican arbitration treaty of January 30, 1902 (annex 60) 7

Deposit by Baron d'Estournelles de Constant of two drafts, the first to replace Part III of the Convention of 1899 for the pacific settlement of international disputes (Articles 9 to 14 relating to commissions of inquiry); the second relative to the simplifications of the same Convention and to a summary arbitral procedure (annexes 1 and 9) 7

Communication of his Excellency General Porter concerning a proposition of the United States of America, having for object the prohibition of the employment of force for the recovery of debts before recourse to arbitration (annex 48) 8

Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens 8

Address of the President 8

Division of the First Commission into two subcommissions 8

SECOND MEETING

(September 10, 1907)

International prize court. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.

(See vol. i, pp. 164-9[165-9]; vol. ii, pp. 781-848[783-856])

Address of the President and of the Reporter 9

General discussion of the draft convention relative to the establishment of an international prize court, annex 93 (see the report of Mr. Louis Renault, vol. i, page 179[180])
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 9
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Esteva 11
of his Excellency Mr. Larreta 11

International prize court. *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 13
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 13
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 14
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 15
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 17
of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé 17
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 17
of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli 18
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 18
of his Excellency Mr. Turkhan Pasha 19
of his Excellency Mr. Fortoul 19
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 19
of his Excellency Mr. Gana 20
of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang 20
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 20
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 20
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Asher, the Reporter, and the President 20

Articles 1-3

Reading of Articles 1-3 of the draft 20

Article 4

Reading of Article 4 of the draft 21
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser and of the Reporter 21

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 of the draft 21
Proposition by his Excellency Mr. Asser to add a second paragraph to Article 5 22
Observations of the Reporter and of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert . . . 22
Adoption of the proposal of his Excellency Mr. Asser 22

Article 6

Reading of Article 6 of the draft 22

Article 7

Reading of Article 7 of the draft 22
Observations of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel and of the Reporter . . 23

Articles 8-14

Reading of Articles 8-14 of the draft 23

Article 15

Reading of Article 15 of the draft 24
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Brun and his Excellency Mr. Carvajal 24

Article 16

Reading of Article 16 of the draft 24
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser 24
of the Reporter 24
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 24

Articles 17-54

Reading of Articles 17-54 of the project 24-29
Observations of the Reporter 29
of Mr. Loeff 30
Vote upon and adoption of the entire project 30
Observations of the President 31

THIRD MEETING

(October 4, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, pp. 329-30[335-6]; vol. ii, pp. 92[89], 119-33[121-35], 206-372[210-369], 379-406[377-404], 444-6[440-2], 575-91[572-89], 709-67[711-71])

PAGE

Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 32

Discussion of the project of revision of the Convention of 1899, annex 70 (see the report of Baron Guillaume on the work of committees of examination A and C relative to the ameliorations to be made to the Convention of 1899, vol. i, p. 395[399]).

Articles 1-8

Reading and adoption of Articles 1-8 of the project 32

Article 9

Reading of Article 9 of the project 33
Address of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 33
Observations of the President 35
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 35
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 35
Maintenance of Article 9 in its present form 35

Articles 10-22

Reading of Articles 10-22 of the project 35

Article 23

Reading of Article 23 of the project 37
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 37
of the Reporter 37
of the President 37
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 37

Article 24

Reading of Article 24 of the project 37
Proposition of Mr. Fusinato 38

Articles 25-36

Reading and adoption of Articles 25-36 of the project 38

Adoption of the first three chapters of the revised convention 39

Adoption of the proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow concerning the admission, in principle, of the representatives of the Republic of Honduras to participation in the work of the Conference 40

FOURTH MEETING

(October 5, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, p. 332[338]; vol. ii, pp. 134-7[136-9], 165-77[165-77], 191-3[194-6], 406-43 [404-39], 447-555[443-548], 561-74[554-71])

General discussion of the draft convention, annex 72 (see the report of Baron Guillaume, vol. i, p. 457[455]) 41
Address of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 41

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Address of his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral 44
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 47
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 54

FIFTH MEETING

(October 5, 1907, afternoon)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the general discussion of the draft convention (annex 72) . . . 59
Address of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 59
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 62
of Mr. Max Huber 66
of Mr. Louis Renault 67
of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé 71
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 73
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 78
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 80
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 81
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 82
Address of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 82
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 83
Address of his Excellency Mr. Martens 83
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang 83
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 84
of his Excellency Mr. Brun 84
of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli 85
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 85
Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 85
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 87
Address of the President 87
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 91
Closing of the general discussion 91

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the discussion of the project of revision of the Convention of 1899 (annex 70).

Articles 37–38

Reading of Articles 37–38 of the draft 92
Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 92

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Discussion of the Anglo-American project (annex 72) 92

Article 16a

Reading and adoption of Article 16*a* of the project after vote 92

Article 16b

Reading and adoption of Article 16*b* of the project 92

SIXTH MEETING

(October 7, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

PAGE

Continuation of the discussion of the Anglo-American project (annex 72) . . . 94
Declarations of Mr. Fortoul 94
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 94
of his Excellency Major General Vinaroff 94

Article 16c

Reading and adoption of Article 16*c* of the project after vote 94

Article 16d

Reading of Article 16*d* of the project 95
Observations of his Excellency Count Tornielli 95
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Martens 95
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser and of the President 96
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 96
Observation of the President 96
Vote upon the various items of the list which obtained an absolute majority in the committee. (See meeting of August 23 of the committee of examination A of the first subcommission of the Commission.) . . 96
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 96
Vote upon no. 11: *Reciprocal free aid to the indigent sick* 96
Items: no. 16 (*International protection of workmen*); no. 7 (*Means of preventing collisions at sea*); no. 10 (*Weights and measures*); no. 2 (*Measurement of vessels*); no. 3 (*Wages and estates of deceased seamen*) obtain equal consideration 96
Vote on B. Article 16*a*: *Pecuniary claims for damages, when the principle of indemnity is recognized by the parties* 96-7
Vote on no. 8: *Protection of literary and artistic works* 97
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 97
Vote on and adoption of Article 16*d* in entirety 97

Article 16e

Reading of Article 16*e* of the project 97
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 98
Vote on and adoption of Article 16*e* 98
Declaration of Captain Narübal 98
Observations of Mr. Machado and of the President 98

Article 16f

Reading of Article 16*f* of the project 99
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Asser to suppress Article 16*f* 99
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 99
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 100
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 100
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 101
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 101
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 101
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of his Excellency. Mr. Beldiman 101
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Asser 102
of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra 102
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 102
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 102
of Mr. Georgios Streit 102
of Mr. Louis Renault 103
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 103
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 104

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 104
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 105
Address of the President 105
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman on Article 23 of the Universal Postal Convention 105
Observations of the President 106
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 106
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 106
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 106
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 106
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 106
Declaration of his Excellency General Porter 106
Rejection of the proposition of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 107
Suppression of Article 16*f* 107

Article 16g

Reading of Article 16*g* of the project 107
Observation of his Excellency Count Tornielli 107
Adoption of Article 16*g* 107

Article 16h

Reading and adoption of Article 16*h* of the project 107

Article 16i

Reading of Article 16*i* of the project 107
Proposition of Mr. James Brown Scott to suppress paragraph 3 of Article 16*i* 108
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow and of the President . . . 108
Adoption of Article 16*i* of the project without paragraphs 2 and 3 . . . 108

Article 16k

Reading of Article 16*k* of the project 108
Declarations of his Excellency Count Tornielli and of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 108

SEVENTH MEETING

(October 7, 1907, afternoon)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the discussion of the Anglo-American project (annex 72) . . . 109
Continuation of the discussion of Article 16*k* of the Anglo-American project . . 109
Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 109
of Mr. James Brown Scott 110
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of Mr. James Brown Scott 113
Vote on and adoption of Article 16*k* 113

Article 16l

Reading of Article 16*l* of the project 113
Propositions of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh to suppress Article 16*l* 113
of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli 114
of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang 115
of Mr. James Brown Scott 115
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 115
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 116
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 116
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 116

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME—*Continued.*

PAGE
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 116
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 116
of the President 116
Suppression of Article 16*l* after vote 117
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang 117

Article 16m

Reading of Article 16*m* of the project 117
Observations of the President 117
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 117
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 117
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 118
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 118
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 118
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 118
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 118
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 119
of the President 119
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 119
Adoption of Article 16*m* 119

Article 16n

Adoption of Article 16*n* of the project 119
Vote upon Anglo-American project (annex 72) 119

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the discussion of the project of the revision of the Convention of 1899 (annex 70)

Article 39

Reading of Article 39 of the project 119
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Gana 119

Articles 40–47

Reading and adoption of Articles 40–47 of the project 120

Article 48

Reading of Article 48 of the project 121
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 121
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Matte 122
Reservations made by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 122
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Candamo on the minutes of the meeting of committee of examination A on October 1, 1907 122
Observation of the President 123
Reservation made by Mr. James Brown Scott 123
Declarations of Mr. Georgios Streit 123
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 123
of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant 124
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens 124
Vote on the last two paragraphs of Article 48 125
Adoption of Article 48 125

Articles 49–50

Reading and adoption of Articles 49–50 of the project 125

Article 51

Reading of Article 51 of the project 125

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 52

Reading of Article 52 of the project 125

Article 53

Reading of Article 53 of the project 126
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 126
Reservations made by Mr. Georgios Streit on paragraph 2, nos. 1 and 2 of Article 53, and on the provisions of Articles 54 and 58 in so far as they refer to the above mentioned paragraph 2 of Article 53 . . . 126
Reservations made by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha on the second paragraph of Article 53 127
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 127
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki on the second paragraph of Article 53 and on Article 54 127
Adoption of Article 53 subject to these reservations 127

Articles 54–64

Reading and adoption of Articles 54–64 of the project 127

Article 65

Reading of Article 65 of the project 128
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 129

Articles 66–75

Reading and adoption of Articles 66–75 of the project 129

Article 76

Reading of Article 76 of the project 130
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 130

Article 77

Reading of Article 77 of the project 130

Article 78

Reading of Article 78 of the project 130
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 130

Articles 79–82

Reading and adoption of Articles 79–82 of the project 130

Article 83

Reading of Article 83 of the project 131
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Martens 131

Articles 84–94

Reading and adoption of Articles 84–94 of the project 131

Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 132

Adoption of the revised Convention of 1899 in entirety (annex 70) 133

EIGHTH MEETING

(October 9, 1907)

Reading of a letter from his Excellency Mr. Medina 134

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Discussion of the British protocol (annex 40) provided for by Article 16*e* of the Anglo-American project (annex 72) 134

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Reading and adoption of the articles of this protocol 134
Adoption of the system of the table presented by Mr. Eyre Crowe (annex to the minutes of this meeting) 135
Proposition made by his Excellency Mr. Martens (annex 46) 135
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 136
Observations of the President 136
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 137

Limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, pp. 330-2[336-8]; vol. ii, pp. 555-60[548-53])

Examination of the proposition of his Excellency General Porter (annex 71) 137
Address of Mr. Fortoul 137
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Prozor 139
of his Excellency Mr. Pinilla 140
of his Excellency Mr. Machado 140
of Mr. Max Huber 141
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 141
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 141
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Esteva 141
his Excellency Mr. Candamo 141
his Excellency Mr. Machain 141
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki and of his Excellency Count Tornielli 141
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman and of the President 142
Declaration of Mr. Fortoul 142
Reservation made by Mr. Carvajal 142
Closing of general discussion 142
Motion of Mr. Fortoul for a separate vote on each article of the proposition of the United States of America 142
Observations of Mr. Fortoul 142
of his Excellency General Porter 142
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 142
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 143
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 143
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 143
of the President 143
Adoption of the proposition of his Excellency General Porter in entirety . . 143
Venezuelan vote against the second and third paragraphs 143
Reservations on the second paragraph made by the Argentine Republic, Colombia and Ecuador 143

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

(See vol. i, pp. 326-9[332-5]; vol. ii, pp. 177-90[177-91], 595-706[593-708])

General discussion of the report of Mr. James Brown Scott 143
Address of his Excellency Mr. Esteva 143
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 144
of Mr. Carvajal 145
of his Excellency Mr. Brun 147
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 147
of Mr. Batlle y Ordoñez 156
of Mr. Machado 158
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 160
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 161
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 161
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens 161
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang 161
Declaration of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 161
Closing of the general discussion 162

ANNEX. Table referred to in Article 1 of the protocol of the British proposal (annex 40) 163

NINTH MEETING

(October 10, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

PAGE
Discussion of the Russian proposal (annex 46) 165
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of Mr. James Brown Scott . 165

Article 17

Reading of and vote on article of the Russian proposal 165
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens 165

Examination of the Austro-Hungarian resolution (annex 45) 165–166
Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 166
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 168
Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate 168
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 170
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 171
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 171
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 171
Vœu expressed by his Excellency Mr. Choate 173
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 173
Declaration of Mr. de Beaufort 173
Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 174
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 175
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 175
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 175
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 175
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens 175
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 175
Vote upon and rejection of the Austro-Hungarian Resolution 176
Address of his Excellency Count Tornielli 176
Abandonment of the Italian proposal (annex 43) 176
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 177
Address of the President 177
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow relative to the constitution of a drafting committee 177
Observation of his Excellency Count Tornielli 177

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). *Reporter:* MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

Examination of the Project 177
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Martens, Mr. James Brown Scott, his Excellency Mr. Beldiman, Mr. Eyre Crowe, and his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 177–8

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the project 178
Address of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 178
Declarations of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli 180
of his Excellency Mr. Matte 180
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 182
Declaration of Mr. Hudicourt 182
Observation of Mr. James Brown Scott 183
Declarations of Mr. Hudicourt 183
of Mr. Fortoul 183
of Mr. Carvajal 183
of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé 183

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the project 183
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld of a new draft of paragraph 2 183
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup and of Mr. James Brown Scott 183
Adoption of the new draft 184

Articles 3–4

Reading of Articles 3–4 of the project 184

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 of the project 184
Observations of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 184
of Mr. James Brown Scott 184
of Mr. Louis Renault 184
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 184

Articles 6–35

Reading of Articles 6–35 of the project 184
Vote on and adoption of the project in entirety 188
Reading of a proposal by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 189
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow and of his Excellency Mr. Choate 189
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 189
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 189
Declaration of Mr. Fortoul 189
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 189
of Mr. Louis Renault 189
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 189
of the President 189
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 189
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 190

TENTH MEETING

(October 11, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Observation of the President relative to the vote of the delegation of Mexico on the Austro-Hungarian proposal, annex 45 (see also the ninth meeting) . . . 191

Reading of a declaration (annex 74) elaborated by the committee (see page 177[177]) 191
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 191
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 192
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 192
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 193
of his Excellency Réchid Bey 193
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 193
Vote on and adoption of the declaration 193
Closing of the work of the Commission 193
Address of the President 193
Results of the work of the Commission 195
Address of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 195
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 196
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 196
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 198
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 198
of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang 198
of the President 198

FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 25, 1907)

PAGE

Address of the President, Mr. Léon Bourgeois 203
Division of the Commission into two subcommissions, the first relating to arbitration, the second to the prize court 203
Nomination of Mr. Fusinato as president and of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant as secretary of the first subcommission 203
Designation of his Excellency Baron Guillaume as reporter of the subcommission 203
Deposit by Mr. Martens of three propositions, one on commissions of inquiry, one on the permanent court of arbitration, and one on arbitral justice . . 204
Deposit by Mr. Kriege of a proposal relating to the Hague Arbitration Convention (annex 12) 204
Submission to the bureau, by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, of the text of the regulations concerning the Hull incident 204

Deposit of the following projects:
1. two German projects, one on arbitration (annex 8), the other on the prize court (annex 88)
2. Mexican communication concerning arbitration (annex 60)
3. two French propositions, one on commissions of inquiry (annex 1), the other on the ameliorations of procedure to be made in the Convention of 1899 (annex 9)
4. proposition of the United States of America concerning the recovery of public debts (annexes 48, 50, and 59)
5. three Russian propositions concerning arbitration (annexes 2, 10 and 11)
6. German proposition concerning arbitration (annex 12) 204

Observations of the President 204

SECOND MEETING

(June 27, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* Baron Guillaume.

(See vol. i, pp. 329–30[335–6]; vol. ii, pp. 32–40[34–42], 92[89], 119–33[121–35], 379–404 [377–404], 444–6[440–2], 575–91[572–89], 709–67[711–71])

Observation of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant 206

Address of the President 206
Reading of the text of the Resolution adopted August 7, 1906 by the Third International American Conference at Rio de Janeiro, and presented by the delegation of Brazil (annex 62) 206
Reading of a communication of his Excellency Mr. Rodríguez de Larreta on the subject of a project concerning international arbitration 206
Collection of general arbitration treaties concluded by the Argentine Republic since 1899, presented by the delegation of that country at the Second Peace Conference (annex 63) 206

Observations concerning Article 1 of the French proposal (annex 9) 207
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 207
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 207
of Mr. Louis Renault 207
of the President 207

Reading of the Convention of 1899 207

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Articles 1–2

Reading of Articles 1 and 2 of the Convention of 1899 207

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the Convention of 1899 207
Amendment presented by his Excellency Mr. Choate 208
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of the President 208
Adoption of Article 3 with reservation of the addition proposed by his Excellency Mr. Choate 208

Articles 4–8

Reading of Articles 4–8 of Convention of 1899 208
Observation of Mr. Kriege relative to an error which crept into the first paragraph of Article 31*a* of the German proposal (annex 8) 209
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Asser, his Excellency Mr. Beernaert, and Mr. Louis Renault 209
Observations of the President 209

THIRD MEETING

(July 2, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Address of the President 210
Observation of the President relative to the wording of the minutes of the second meeting 210
Communication of the death of his Excellency Count Nigra 210
Deposit of the proposals of Italy (annex 3), of the Netherlands (annex 4), of Great Britain (annex 5), and of the United States of America (annex 48) 210
Addition proposed by the President to the amendment of his Excellency Mr. Choate, to Article 3 of the Convention of 1899 211

FOURTH MEETING

(July 9, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 212
Address of the President 212
Reading of a proposal of Chile concerning arbitration (annex 52) 212
Observation of his Excellency Count Tornielli 212
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 212
Deposit of a proposal (annex 23) by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa . . . 212
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 212
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Candamo on a new Article 27*bis* (annex 15) 214
Discussion of the different proposals relative to the international commissions of inquiry (Part III, Articles 9–14) 215
Reading of a declaration by Mr. Fromageot 215
Address of his Excellency Mr. Martens 218
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 219
Observations of Mr. de Beaufort 220
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 220
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 220
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Dalbémar 220

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 220
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman and of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 221
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Rangabé 221
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 222
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 222
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 223
Close of general discussion 223
Address of the President 223
Constitution of the Committee of Examination 224

FIFTH MEETING

(July 16, 1907)

Deposit of the texts of arbitration treaties signed by the five Republics of Central America, brought to the knowledge of the Conference by the delegation of Guatemala (annex 67) 226

Amendment presented by the delegation of Peru (annex 53) to the proposal of the United States of America on the recovery of public debts (annex 48) . . 226

Deposit of a new modified text (annex 50) of the proposal of the United States of America (annex 48) on the recovery of ordinary public debts 226

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 15, Part IV, Chapter I, on arbitral justice 226
General discussion of Chapter I (Articles 15-19), Part IV, of the Convention of 1899 (see also synoptical table, annex 69) 226
Address of his Excellency General Porter (see also annex 50) 226
Address of his Excellency Mr. Asser 232
Address of his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral (see also annex 19) . . 235
Address of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld (see also annex 22) . . . 237
Proposition of an amendment (annex 58) by his Excellency Mr. de la Barra to the proposition of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of public debts 239
Address of his Excellency Mr. Prozor, supporting the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) 240
Address of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch (see also annex 18) . . . 241
Reading of a declaration by Mr. Fortoul 243
Address of Mr. Belisario Porras relative to the question of the recovery of ordinary public debts 243
Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman . . . 244
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. David Jayne Hill 245

SIXTH MEETING

(July 18, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 15, Part IV, Chapter I, on arbitral justice 246

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Continuation of general discussion of Chapter I (Articles 15–19), Part IV, of the Convention of 1899 (see also synoptical table, annex 69) 246
Address of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago relative to the question of the recovery of public debts 246
Declarations relative to the question of the recovery of public debts . . 252
of his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia 252
of his Excellency Mr. Medina 252
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 253
Address of Mr. Georgios Streit relative to Part IV, Chapter I, of the Convention of 1899 253
Observation of the President 256
Address of Mr. Lange 256
of Mr. Triana (public debts) 259
Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate on the principle of obligatory arbitration 262
Summary in French of the speech of his Excellency Mr. Choate, presented by Baron d'Estournelles de Constant 262
Observations of the President 265
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry relative to the proposition of the United States of America (annex 50) 265

SEVENTH MEETING

(July 23, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 15, Part IV, Chapter I, on arbitral justice 266
Continuation of the general discussion on Chapter I (Articles 15–19) of Part IV of the Convention of 1899 (see also synoptical table, annex 69) . . . 266
Address of his Excellency Mr. Castro on the principle of obligatory arbitration 266
Address of Mr. Carvajal 269
Proposition of an amendment to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of ordinary public debts (annex 51) 270–1
Proposition of a subamendment to the first paragraph of the amendment of the Dominican Republic (annex 51) or to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) 272
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rendón relative to the principle of obligatory arbitration 272
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Matte on the proposal of Chile relative to arbitration, annex 52 (see fourth meeting *in initio*) . . . 273
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa relative to the question of the recovery of ordinary public debts (annex 50) 275
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of his Excellency Mr. J. N. Léger relative to the question of the recovery of ordinary public debts (annex 50) 285, 289
Declaration and deposit of a proposition (annex 55) by his Excellency Mr. Beldiman relative to the proposal of the United States of America on the recovery of ordinary public debts 291

EIGHTH MEETING

(July 27, 1907)

Declaration of Mr. Matheu concerning the treaties relative to arbitration signed by the five Republics of Central America, brought to the knowledge of the Conference by the delegation of Guatemala (annex 67) 292

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 15, Part IV, Chapter I, on arbitral justice 292
Continuation of the general discussion on Chapter I (Articles 15–19), Part IV, of the Convention of 1899 (see also synoptical table, annex 69) . . . 292
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki relating to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of ordinary public debts 292
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Candamo relative to the Peruvian amendment (annex 53) to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of ordinary public debts 292
Address of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh on the principle of arbitration 293
Address of Mr. Hudicourt relative to the question of the recovery of public debts (annex 50) 294
Address of his Excellency Mr. Carlin on the proposals of obligatory arbitration presented by the different delegations 297
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman concerning the proposal of Roumania (annex 55) on the question of the recovery of public debts 298
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry relative to the principle of obligatory arbitration 299
Address of his Excellency Count Tornielli relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of ordinary public debts 300
Declaration of his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral relative to the vote of the delegation of Portugal on the proposal of the United States of America on the recovery of ordinary public debts 302
The proposal of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman (annex 55) supported by his Excellency Mr. Carlin 303
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére relative to the acceptance of the proposal of the United States of America on the recovery of ordinary public debts, to the establishment of a permanent tribunal of arbitration, and to obligatory arbitration 303
Proposal of his Excellency General Porter relative to a separate vote on his proposal (annex 50) 304
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Carlin, the President, his Excellency General Porter, and his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 304–305
Non-adoption of a proposal of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 305
Declarations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) on the recovery of ordinary public debts 306
of his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia 306
of his Excellency Mr. Gana 306
of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant 306
of his Excellency Mr. Prozor 307
of Mr. Corragioni d'Orelli 307
Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 307
his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 307
his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 307
Declaration of Mr. Georgios Streit relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) 307
Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by his Excellency Mr. de Mier 308
Mr. Fortoul 308
his Excellency General Vargas 308
his Excellency Mr. Rendón 308
Mr. Machado 308
Declaration relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 309
Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 309
Declaration relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 309

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by Mr. Carvajal and his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch . 309
Declaration relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 309
Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by Major General Vrban Vinaroff 309
Declaration relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of the Count de Villers 309
Reservations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) made by his Excellency Mr. Medina 309
Declaration relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of his Excellency Mr. Pinilla 309
Observations relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) of his Excellency Count Tornielli 309
of the President 310
Adoption, after vote, of the taking into consideration of the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) 310
The consideration of the different proposals concerning obligatory arbitration; also the reference to the committee of examination unanimously voted upon 310
Adoption of the proposal of the President to admit new members into the committee of examination 311
Closing of the general discussion of Chapter I, Part IV, of the Convention of 1899 (see also synoptical table, annex 69) 311

NINTH MEETING

(August 1, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 20, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20–29), on the permanent court of arbitration . . . 312
Address of the President 312
General discussion of the permanent court 312
Reading by Baron d'Estournelles de Constant of the address of his Excellency Mr. Choate relative to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 76) 312
Address of Mr. James Brown Scott 316
Address of his Excellency Mr. Martens on the project of reorganization of the permanent court of arbitration (annex 75) 325
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 328
Address of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra on the Mexican amendment (annex 26) to the proposal of the United States of America (annex 21) concerning obligatory arbitration 328
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 329
Address of his Excellency Mr. Larreta on the project of the declaration of Argentina concerning international arbitration (annex 13) . . . 329
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 330

TENTH MEETING

(August 3, 1907)

Deposit by the delegation of the Dominican Republic (annex 57) of an outline of observations concerning the proposal of the United States of America (annex 50) relative to the recovery of ordinary public debts 332

PAGE

Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Choate relative to the Mexican amendment (annex 26) to the project of the United States of America (annex 21) concerning obligatory arbitration 332

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 20, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20–29), on the permanent court of arbitration . . . 332
Continuation of the general discussion on the permanent court 332
Address of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 332
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Esteva 336
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 337
Address of Mr. Porras 337
of his Excellency Mr. J. N. Léger 338
of Mr. Fortoul 341
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 342
of Mr. Ivan Karandjouloff 347
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 348
Reservations made by his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral 349
Declaration of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 349
Address of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 350
Address of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman (see annex 79, Roumanian motion) . 353
Declaration and reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Castro 353
Observation of his Excellency Réchid Bey 353
Vote upon the taking into consideration of the proposal of the United States of America 353
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 354
Reference to the committee of examination of the proposals of the United States of America (annex 76) and of Russia (annex 75) concerning the establishment of the permanent court of arbitration 354
Establishment of subcommittee B to study the question relating to the permanent court 354

ELEVENTH MEETING

(August 13, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 21, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20–29), on the permanent court of arbitration . . . 355
Discussion of Articles 21 *et seq.* of the Convention of 1899 and the amendments relating thereto 355

Article 21

Reading of Article 21 of the Convention of 1899 355

Article 22

Reading of Article 22 of the Convention of 1899 355
Address of Mr. Kriege 355
Observation of Mr. Louis Renault and of the President 356
Reference of the German proposals (annex 12) to the committee of examination 356
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens on the Russian proposals (annex 10) 356
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 357
Reference of the Russian proposals (annexes 10 and 75) to the committee of examination 357

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Articles 23–26

Reading of Articles 23-26 of the Convention of 1899 357

Article 27

Reading of Article 27 of the Convention of 1899 358
Additional Peruvian proposal (annex 15) 358
Chilian amendment to the Peruvian proposal (annex 16) 358
Address of his Excellency Mr. Candamo 358
of his Excellency Mr. Gana 359
Declarations of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant 360
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 361
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 361
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 361
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 361
Reference to committee of examination of Article 27 *bis* of the amendments presented 362

Articles 28–29

Reading of Articles 28–29 of the Convention of 1899 362
Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 30, Part IV, Chapter III, on arbitral procedure 362
Discussion of Chapter III (Articles 30–57), Part IV, of the Convention of 1899 362
Proposal of Mr. Loeff to suppress the provision contained in paragraph 2 of Article 52 of the Convention of 1899 362
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 364
Reference of Article 52 to the committee of examination 364
Observations of Mr. Loeff and of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry . . . 364

Articles 30–31

Reading of Articles 30–31 of the Convention of 1899 364

Article 32

Reading of Article 32 of the Convention of 1899 365
Observation of Mr. Louis Renault 365
French proposal (annex 9) 365
Proposal of a new paragraph by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére (annex 17) 365
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang 365
Reference of the Austro-Hungarian proposal to the committee of examination 365

Article 33

Reading of Article 33 of the Convention of 1899 366

Article 34

Reading of Article 34 of the Convention of 1899 366
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens on the Russian proposal (annex 11) 366
Reference of the Russian proposal to the committee of examination . . . 366

Articles 35–37

Reading of Articles 35–37 of the Convention of 1899 366

Article 38

Reading of Article 38 of the Convention of 1899 366
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 366
of Mr. Louis Renault 366
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 366
Adoption of the proposition of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére to combine Articles 38 and 31 and to submit them to the committee of examination 367

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 39

Reading of Article 39 of the Convention of 1899 367

Article 40

Reading of Article 40 of the Convention of 1899 367
Reference to the committee of examination of Article 40 and of the Russian proposal (Article 41, annex 11) 367

Articles 41–53

Reading of Articles 41–53 of the Convention of 1899 367

Article 54

Reading of Article 54 of the Convention of 1899 368
Reference to the committee of examination of Articles 52 and 54 as well as the Italian proposals relating thereto (annex 14) 368

Article 55

Reading of Article 55 of the Convention of 1899 368
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Martens (annex 11) to suppress Article 55 369
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 369
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 369
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 369
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 369
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 369
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 370
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 371
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 371
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 371
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 371
Reference to the committee of examination of the Russian proposal with suggested changes 371

Articles 56–57

Reading of Articles 56–57 of the Convention of 1899 371
End of the discussion of Chapter III of Part IV of the Convention of 1899 . 371

Articles 58–61

Reading of Articles 58–61 of the Convention of 1899 371
Observations of Mr. Louis Renault relative to the French proposal on summary procedure (annex 9) 372
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 372

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION A

FIRST MEETING

(July 13, 1907)

Address of the President 375
List of members of the committee 375
Function of the committee 375
Documents and proposals submitted to the committee 376
Method of work 377

Observation of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa relative to his declaration made in the fourth meeting of the first subcommission (see page 212[216] and Brazilian proposal, annex 23) 378

PAGE

Observation of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant 378

Withdrawal of the British proposal (annex 5) by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry . . 378

Franco-British proposal (annex 7) 378

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, pp. 329–30[335–6]; vol. ii, pp. 32–40[34–42], 90[89], 119–33[121–35], 206–372 [210–369], 444–6[440–2], 575–91[572–89], 709–67[711–71])

Reading of the Convention of 1899 379

Articles 1–2

Reading of Articles 1–2 of the Convention of 1899 (no modifications) 379

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the Convention of 1899 379
Amendment of his Excellency Mr. Choate already voted by the commission 380

Articles 4–7

Reading of Articles 4–7 of the Convention of 1899 (no modifications) . . . 379

Article 8

Reading of Article 8 of the Convention of 1899 380
Reading of the Haitian proposal (annex 6) 380
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser 380
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 380
of Mr. Kriege 380
of Mr. Fusinato 380
of Mr. James Brown Scott 380
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 380
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 380
Preservation of Article 8 380

Article 9 (commissions of inquiry)

Reading of Article 9 of the Convention of 1899 380
Amendments proposed by the delegations of France (annex 1), of Russia (annex 2), Italy (annex 3), of the Netherlands (annex 4), of Great Britain (annex 5) and of Haiti (annex 6) 381
Rejection of the proposition of Haiti (annex 6) 381
Withdrawal of the Netherland proposal (annex 4) by his Excellency Mr. Asser 381
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 381
of the President 381
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 381
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 381
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 382
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 382
of Mr. Fromageot 382
Proposal of the President 382
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 382
of Mr. James Brown Scott 382
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 382
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 382
of Mr. Kriege 382
of Mr. Fusinato 383
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 383
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 383
A revision suggested by the President 383
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira and of the President . . . 383
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Martens 383

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Adoption of an addition to the text of Article 9 383
Examination of the second modification proposed by the delegation of Russia 384
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 384
of the President 384
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 384
of Mr. Kriege 384
of Mr. James Brown Scott 384
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 384
of Mr. Fromageot 384
Preservation of Article 9 with the single addition of these words: "and desirable" 384

SECOND MEETING

(July 16, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Reading of the part of the report of Baron Guillaume relative to the reservations of his Excellency Mr. Martens, concerning the preservation of the old text of Article 9 of the Convention of 1899 385
Text approved by his Excellency Mr. Martens 385

Adoption of Article 1 of the Franco-British proposal (annex 7) 385
Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 385

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 385

Article 10 (commissions of inquiry)

Reading of Article 10 of the Convention of 1899 and the Russian (annex 2), Italian (annex 3), Netherland (annex 4) and Franco-British (annex 7) proposals relative thereto 385
Observations of Mr. Fromageot 385
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 386
of the President 386
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 386
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 386
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 387
of the President 387
Exchange of views between his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Mr. Fromageot, and his Excellency Mr. Martens 387
Reading by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of his amendment 387
Observations of Mr. Fromageot 387
of Mr. Fusinato 387
of the President 387
Motion of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére supported by Messrs. Kriege and James Brown Scott 387
Observations of Mr. Fromageot 388
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 388
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 388
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 388
of the President 388
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 388
Proposal of a revision by the President 388
Exchange of views between Mr. Fusinato and Mr. Kriege 389
Observations of the President 389
of Mr. Fromageot 389
of Mr. Fusinato 389
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 389
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 389
Proposal of the President 389

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Reading of a revision by the President 389
Reading of the Italian proposal (annex 3) 389
Observations of Mr. Fusinato 389
of Mr. Fromageot 390
of the President 390
Proposal of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 390
Observations of Mr. Kriege 390
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 390
Italian proposal put to vote and defeated 390
Preservation of the text of Article 3 of the Franco-British proposal (annex 7) 390

THIRD MEETING

(July 20, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 391
Reading of the new Articles 2 and 3 of the Franco-British proposal (annex 7) 391
Adoption of a proposal of Mr. Kriege 391
Proposal of a revision by the President 391
Exchange of views between Mr. Fromageot, the President, Mr. Kriege, his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Mr. Fusinato, his Excellency Mr. Asser, Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, and his Excellency Baron Guillaume 392–3
Adoption of a text suggested by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 393

Article 11 (commissions of inquiry)

Reading of Article 11 of the Convention of 1899 393
Reading of the text of Articles 4 and 5 of the Franco-British project (annex 7) 393
Observations of Mr. Fromageot and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch . . . 393
Reading of Article 12 of the Russian proposal (annex 2) and of Article 9 of the Franco-British project 393, 394
Exchange of views between Mr. Fromageot, his Excellency Mr. Martens, and Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 394
Draft modified by the Committee 394
Reading of Article 13 of the Russian proposal (annex 2) 394
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 394
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 395
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 395
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 395
Adoption of the text of Article 10 of the Franco-British proposal . . 395
Reading of Article 11 of the Franco-British project 395
Modification of the draft of the first paragraph of Article 11, proposed by his Excellency Mr. Asser, is adopted 395
Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 395
Reading of the last phrase of paragraph 2, drawn up by the committee . 395
Observations of Mr. Fromageot and of the President 395
Suppression of paragraph 3 395
Discussion of the articles of the Franco-British proposals which cover the procedure 395
Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Martens . . . 395
Adoption of a proposal of Mr. Fromageot 396
Withdrawal by his Excellency Mr. Martens of Article 14 of the Russian project 396
Adoption of Article 13 of the Franco-British project (annex 7) 396
Reading of Article 18 of the Franco-British project 396
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser and of Mr. Fromageot . . . 396
Suppression of the last paragraph of Article 18 396
Exchange of views between Mr. Kriege, the President, his Excellency Mr. Martens, his Excellency Baron Guillaume, his Excellency Mr. Asser, and his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 396–7

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Proposal of the President 397
Reading of the second paragraph of Article 16 of the Franco-British project 397
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Asser to suppress this paragraph is not adopted 397
Observations of Mr. Fromageot and of Mr. Kriege 397
Proposal of Mr. Fusinato 397

FOURTH MEETING

(July 23, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira on the minutes of the last meeting . . 398
Reading of Article 12 of the Convention of 1899 398
Reading of Article 23 (*new*) (Article 16 of the Franco-British project, annex 7) 398
Observations of Mr. Fromageot 399
Reading of Article 24 (*new*) 399
Observations of Mr. Fromageot 399
of Mr. Fusinato 399
of Mr. Kriege 399
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 400
of the President 400
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 400
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 400
Reading of Article 25 (*new*) 400
Observations of Mr. Fromageot 400
Reading and adoption of Articles 23, 24 and 25 (*new*) 400
Discussion of the Franco-British project from Article 19 (*commissions of inquiry*) 400
Reading of Article 19 of the Franco-British project 400
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 401
of Mr. James Brown Scott 401
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 401
of the President 401
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 401
of Mr. Fromageot 401
Adoption of Article 19 401
Adoption of a proposal of the President of an addition to the text of Article 22 of the Franco-British project 401
Reading and adoption of Articles 20 and 21 of the Franco-British project . . 401
Reading of Article 17 of the Franco-British project 401
Exchange of views between his Excellency Baron Guillaume, Mr. Fromageot, and his Excellency Mr. Martens 402
Adoption of Articles 17–23 of the Franco-British project 402
Reading and adoption of Articles 12 and 14 of the Franco-British project . 402
Observation of Mr. Fromageot 402
Reading of Article 15 of the Franco-British project 402
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 402
of Mr. Fromageot 403
Suppression of the last phrase of Article 15 403
Proposals of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 403
Observations of Mr. Fromageot and of his Excellency Baron Guillaume . 403
Adoption of Article 15 with the suppression of the words: "in case of refusal, the Commission takes note therof" 403
Reading and adoption of Articles 24–27 (Article 26—old Article 14) of the Franco-British project (annex 7) 403
Reading of Article 17 of the Russian proposition (annex 2) 403
Proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott 403

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Observations of Mr. Fusinato 404
of Mr. Fromageot 404
of the President 404
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 404
of Mr. James Brown Scott 404

FIFTH MEETING

(August 3, 1907)

Observations of the President 405

Table of proposals concerning Article 16 of the Convention of 1899, drawn up by Mr. Fromageot (see the annex to the minutes of this meeting) 405

Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens on the Greek declaration made at the meeting of July 18 and relative to the text of Article 10 of the proposals of of the committee of examination, presented July 5, 1899, to the Third Commission of the First Peace Conference 405

Observations relative to the proposal of General Porter (annex 48) of Mr. Carlin and of the President 405

Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira relative to the proposals of the United States of America and of Portugal (annex 34) 406
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 406

Proposal of the President 406

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, p. 332[338]; vol. ii, pp. 41-119[43-121], 134-7[136-9], 165-77[165-77], 191-3 [194-6], 447-554[443-548], 561-74[554-71])

Discussion of the proposals relative to obligatory arbitration 406
Discussion of the Dominican proposal (annex 24) 406
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Asser 406
Declaration of the President 406
Discussion of the Brazilian proposal (annex 23) 406
Reading of the Brazilian proposal 406
Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa . . 406
Declaration of the President 406
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 406
Declaration of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 407
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 407
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 408
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 408
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 409
Observations of Mr. Fusinato and of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa . . 410
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 410
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 410
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 410
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 411
of the President 411
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 411
Brazilian proposal is not supported 411

ANNEX. Table of propositions concerning Article 16 of the Convention of 1899, drawn up by Mr. Fromageot 412

SIXTH MEETING

(August 6, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

PAGE
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira and of Mr. James Brown Scott . . . 416
Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 416
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser and of the President 416
Continuation of the discussion of propositions concerning obligatory arbitration (see also fifth meeting) 416
Discussion of the proposals of Sweden (annex 22), of Portugal (annex 34), and of the United States of America (annex 37) (see no. 3 of the table drawn up by Mr. Fromageot, vol. ii, p. 412[410]) 416
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 416
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 417
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa and of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 418
Address of Mr. Kriege 418
Proposal made by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére of a new paragraph to be added to Article 16 of the Convention of 1899 . . . 420
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 421
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 421
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 422
Proposal made by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of a final clause to be added to Article 16*b* 422
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Asser 422
Address of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 423
Observations of Mr. Fusinato 424
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 425
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 425
of Mr. Fusinato 426
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 426
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of Mr. Kriege 426
Observations of the President and of Mr. Lange 426
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 426
Observations of James Brown Scott 427
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 427
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 427
of Mr. Kriege 427
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 427
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 427
of Mr. Lange 427
of Mr. Kriege 428
of Mr. Lange 428
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 428
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 428
Proposals of the President and of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 428
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 428
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 428
of Mr. Kriege 428
of the President 428
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 428

SEVENTH MEETING

(August 10, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Admission into the committee of the Honorary Presidents of the Commission and the President of the drafting committee 432

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* Baron Guillaume.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Observation of the President 432
Declaration of Mr. James Brown Scott 432
Special study of the different cases subject to obligatory arbitration 432
Discussion of paragraph *a* of Article 16*b* (treaties of commerce and navigation) of the Portuguese proposal (annex 19) 432
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 432
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 432
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 433
of Mr. Fusinato 433
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 433
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 434
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 434
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 434
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry. 434
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 435
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 435
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 435
Proposal of the President 435
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 435
Reading given by Mr. Fusinato of the two types of *compromis* clauses found in the commercial treaties of Italy (see annex 66, no. II, 5–8) . . 436
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 436
Discussion of paragraph *b* of Article 16*b* (conventions relative to the international protection of workmen) of the Portuguese proposal (annex 19) . . . 436
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 436
Discussion of the signification of the arbitral awards 436
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 436
Reading by the President of a proposition of Mr. Fusinato 437
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser 437
of Mr. Fusinato 438
Reading by the President of the Belgian proposal received from his Excellency Baron Guillaume 438
Observations of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 438
Observations of Mr. Louis Renault on Article 7 of the French proposal concerning summary arbitral procedure (annex 9) 438
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 439
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 439
of the President 439
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 439
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 439
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 439
of the President 440
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 440
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 440
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 440
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 440
of Mr. Louis Renault 441
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 441
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 441
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 441
The solution of the question raised by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein is left to his Excellency Mr. Asser, Mr. Fusinato, and his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 441
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 441
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 442
Discussion of the difficulties which can present themselves in the execution of arbitral awards 442
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . . 442
of Mr. de Beaufort 442
of the President 442
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 442
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 442
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 443
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 443
of Mr. Fusinato 443

EIGHTH MEETING

(August 13, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

PAGE

Reading of the report of Baron Guillaume on the first three parts of the revised Convention of July 29, 1899, for the pacific settlement of international disputes . 444
Proposal of a modification of drafting by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch relative to paragraph 3 of Article 10 of the Convention of 1899 revised 444
Observation of Mr. Fromageot 444
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Martens, Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, and Mr. Renault 444
Observation of the President 444
Adoption of a revision proposed by Mr. Louis Renault relative to paragraph 1 of Article 14 of the Convention of 1899 revised 444
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser relative to paragraph 1 of Article 16 of the revised Convention of 1899 445
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 445
of Mr. Fromageot 445
of Mr. Louis Renault 445
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch relative to paragraph 2 of Article 17 of the Convention of 1899 revised 445
Observations of Mr. Fusinato, of Sir Edward Fry, and of the President . 445
Vote on and adoption of the proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch . . 445
Proposal of Mr. Louis Renault relative to paragraph 2 of Article 17 of the Convention of 1899 revised 445
Observations of the President and his Excellency Mr. Martens . . . 446
Proposal of a revision by his Excellency Mr. Asser 446
Observation of Mr. Fusinato 446
Vote on the proposal of Mr. Louis Renault (votes divided) 446
Observation of the President 446
Establishment of a committee of examination C of the first subcommission, charged with the special study of arbitral procedure 446
Communication of his Excellency Mr. Carlin of the disposition of a proposal relative to obligatory arbitration (annex 27) 446

NINTH MEETING

(August 15, 1907)

Admission into the committee of the Vice Presidents of the First Commission or their deputies 447

Observation of the President on the minutes of the last meeting 447

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the special study of the different cases subject to obligatory arbitration 447
Amendment of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry to Article 1 of the Portuguese proposal (annex 19) 447
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 447
of Mr. Fusinato 447
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 448
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 448
of Mr. Louis Renault 448
of the President 449
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 449
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 449
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 449
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 450

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 450
of Mr. Fusinato 451
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 451
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 451
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 451
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 454
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 455
of Mr. Renault 455
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Asser of an addition after point *n* of Article 16 of the Portuguese proposal (annex 19) 456
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 456
of Mr. Louis Renault 457
of Mr. Fusinato 457
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 457
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 457
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 457
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 457
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa and of his Excellency Mr. Carlin . 458
Observations of the President on the complete discussion relative to obligatory arbitration 458

TENTH MEETING

(August 19, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Report of Mr. Fusinato on the work of the first subcommission (proposition of the first subcommittee, annex 30) 460
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 462
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 462
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 462
of the President 462
of Mr. Fusinato 462
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 463
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 463
Proposition of an amendment of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 463
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 463
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 463
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 463
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 463
Discussion of the second part of the report of the subcommittee 463
Exchange of views between his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein, Mr. Fusinato, his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa, his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira, Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, and his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch . . 463–464

Report of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld on the work of the second subcommittee . 465
Reading of a memorandum (annex 33) by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld . . 465
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 465
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 465
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 466

New British proposal (annex 31) relative to obligatory arbitration 466
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 466

Convention concerning railroads 466–467
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 466
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 467
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 467

Convention concerning the fixing of boundaries (see point 2 of Article 16*b*, annex 19) 467
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira and of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 467

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Progress of the work of the committee 467
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Martens 467
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 467
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 467
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 468
Communication of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére of an Austro- Hungarian proposal relating to obligatory arbitration 468
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin concerning the Swiss proposal (annex 27) relating to obligatory arbitration 468
Progress of the work of the committee 469
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . . 469
Address of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant 469
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 471
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 472
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 472
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 473
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 473
of the President 473
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 473
Address of the President 474
Constitution of a subcommittee for the study of conventions relating to railroads 474

ELEVENTH MEETING

(August 23, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

End of the discussion of the Portuguese list (annex 19) 475
General discussion of all the projects 475
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 475
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 475
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 477
of his Excellency General Porter 478
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 478
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 479
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 479
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 479
of Mr. Georgios Streit 479
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 480
of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra 480
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 480
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 480
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 480

Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 480

Declaration of Mr. Lange 481

Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 481
of the President 481
of his Excellency Marquis de Soveral 481
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 481

End of the general discussion 481

Address of the President 481

Discussion of the project of the United States of America (annex 21) 482

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the project 482
Declaration of his Excellency Marquis de Soveral 482

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Vote on the different amendments proposed to the draft of Article 1 . . . 483
Observations of his Excellency Baron Guillaume and of Mr. Lange . . . 483
Adoption of Article 1 modified 483

Article 2

Reading and adoption of Article 2 of the project 483
Vote on cases of arbitration. 483
Discussion of the British proposal (annex 32) 483
Observation of the President 483
Reading of Articles 16*a*, 16*b*, and 16*c* of the proposal 484
Declaration of his Excellency General Porter 484
Vote on the numbers of the British list 484
Vote on point 1 (customs tariff) 484
Proposal of an addition by his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch . . 484
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of Mr. Fusinato 484
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 485
Observation of Mr. Lange 485
The supplementary proposal of Mr. Milovanovitch is not accepted . 485
Vote on points 2–8 485
Vote on point 9 (regulation of commercial and industrial companies) . . 486
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch and of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 486
Vote on points 10–15 486
Vote on the numbers of the Portuguese list (new draft, annex 34) not appearing upon the British list (annex 32) 487
Vote on nos. 2, 5, 10, 12 (third part), 13 (second part), and 14 . . . 487
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser relative to Article 16 of the Portuguese proposal 487
Proposal made by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry of a final clause to be added to Article 16 of the British proposal 487
Observation of his Excellency Marquis de Soveral 488
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 488
Vote on point B of the British list (annex 32) 488
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa and of the President . . 488
Vote on sections 2 and 3 of Article 18 of the Swedish proposal (annex 22) . 488
Observation of Mr. Georgios Streit 489
Vote on section 3 of the Swedish proposal without the words: "or so-called pacific blockade" 489
Vote on and adoption of the suppression of the words: "or so-called pacific blockade" 489
Reading of Articles 16*b* and 16*c* of the British proposal 489
Vote on and adoption of these articles, subject to wording 489
Observations of the President 489
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 489

TWELFTH MEETING

(August 26, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Deposit of a project by his Excellency General Porter (annex 37) 490
Reading of the eight articles of the project 490
Observations of the President 492
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 492
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 492
Postponement of the study of the proposals of the United States of America and of Switzerland (annex 27) 492

Deposit by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére of a proposal (annex 38) . . 492
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 492
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 495

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Reading by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry of a new proposal (annex 39) . . . 495

Establishment of a special subcommittee to draw up a new synoptic table . . . 496

Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére . 497

THIRTEENTH MEETING

(August 29, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Observation of the President on the minutes of the eleventh meeting 498

Address of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 498

Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser 500

Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 500

Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 501

Discussion of the program of the day concerning the proposals relative to obligatory arbitration (annex to the minutes of this meeting) 501
- Discussion of *point I of the program of the day* (Article 1, Section 1 of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee, annex to the minutes of this meeting) . . 501
  - Reading and adoption of Article 1, Section 1 501
  - Exchange of views between the President and Mr. Eyre Crowe 501
- Discussion of *point II of the program of the day* (Article 1, Section 2 of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee) 501
  - Reading of Article 1, Section 1 501
  - Withdrawal by his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch of his proposal (annex 29) 501
  - Observation of his Excellency Mr. Asser 501
    - of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 501
    - of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 502
    - of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 502
  - Vote on and non-adoption of the British proposal (Article 16*e*, annex 39) . 502
  - Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa and of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 502
  - Vote on the text of the subcommittee (I, Section 2) 502
- Discussion of *point III of the program of the day* (Article 2 of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee) 502
  - Reading of Article 2 502
  - Adoption of paragraph 1 502
  - Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch . . 502
  - Serbian proposal (annex 29) is not supported 503
  - Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens and of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 503
  - Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 503
  - Vote on paragraphs 2 and 3 of Article 2 503
  - Adoption without vote of paragraph 4 of Article 2 of the proposition of the subcommittee 503
  - Vote on the whole of the proposal of the subcommittee 503
  - Observation of the President 503
- Discussion of *point IV of the program of the day* (Article 16*d* of the British proposal, annex 39) 503
  - Reading of Article 16*d* 503
  - Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 503
    - of Mr. Eyre Crowe 503
    - of the President 503
  - Vote on the principle itself of the model table of the British proposal . . . 504
  - Discussion of the articles of the British protocol (annex 40) provided for in Article 16*d* of the British proposal (annex 39) 504

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the protocol 504
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 504
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 504
of Mr. Fusinato 504
Adoption of Article 1, subject to editing 504

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the protocol 504
Observations of Mr. Lange 504
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 505
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 505
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 505
of Mr. Lange 505
Proposal of the President 505
Observations of his Excellency Count Tornielli 505
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 505

Articles 3–4

Reading of Articles 3–4 of the protocol 505
Vote on the proposal of Great Britain in entirety 505
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Asser 506
Discussion of *point V of the program of the day* 506
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 506
Vote on the proposal of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch relative to a new item (postal, telegraphic and telephonic conventions) 506
Observation of the President 506
Discussion of *point VI of the program of the day* (Article 4 of the proposal of the United States of America, annex 37) 506
Reading of Article 4 506
Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott 506
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 506
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 507
of Mr. James Brown Scott 507
Priority of the discussion of the Swiss proposal or of the Austro-Hungarian proposal 507
Motion of his Excellency Mr. Carlin supported by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 507
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 507
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 507
of the President 507
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 508
of Mr. Carlin 508
of Mr. Lange 508
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 508
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 508
Exchange of views between Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, his Excellency Mr. Martens, his Excellency Mr. Carlin, his Excellency Mr. Nelidow, his Excellency Mr. Asser, his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira, and the President 508
Observation of the President 509
Proposals of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow and of his Excellency Mr. Martens 509
Observations of the President 509
Vote on the Swiss proposal 509
Observation of his Excellency Count Tornielli 509
Rejection of the Swiss proposal (annex 28) 509

ANNEX. Program of the day concerning the propositions relative to obligatory arbitration 511

FOURTEENTH MEETING

(August 31, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

PAGE

Continuation of the discussion of "the program of the day" concerning the proposals relative to obligatory arbitration (annex to the minutes of the thirteenth meeting) . . . 518
Article 2 of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee (annex A to the minutes of the fourteenth meeting of the committee of examination A) . . . 518
Proposals of Mr. Fusinato and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch . . . 518
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens . . . 518
of Mr. Fusinato . . . 518
Proposal of his Exellency Mr. Carlin . . . 518
Article 2, paragraph 4, of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee . . . 519
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch . . . 519
Proposal of Mr. Georgios Streit . . . 519
Observation of Mr. Fusinato . . . 519
Article 2, paragraph 3, of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee . . . 519
Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry . . . 519
Observations of Mr. Fusinato . . . 519
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch . . . 519
of his Excellency Mr. Martens . . . 519
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére . . . 519
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch . . . 519
of his Excellency Mr. Martens . . . 519
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére . . . 520
of Mr. Fusinato . . . 520
of Mr. Louis Renault . . . 520
Vote on and adoption of the proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry . . . 520
Article 1, Section 1, of the proposal of the Fusinato subcommittee . . . 520
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe . . . 520
of Mr. Fusinato . . . 520
of the President . . . 520
Article 16*e* of the British proposal (see point II in the annex to the minutes of the thirteenth meeting of the committee of examination A) . . . 520
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch . . . 520
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Carlin relative to the Swiss proposal (annex 28) 521
Continuation of the discussion of *point VI of the program of the day* (Article 4 of the proposal of the United States of America) . . . 521
Address of Mr. James Brown Scott . . . 521
of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 524
Observations of his Excellency General Porter . . . 525
of the President . . . 525
of his Excellency Mr. Martens . . . 525
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld . . . 525
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch . . . 526
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére . . . 526
of Mr. Eyre Crowe . . . 526
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . . 526
of Mr. Eyre Crowe . . . 527
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin . . . 527
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow . . . 527
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago . . . 527
of his Excellency General Porter . . . 527
of Mr. James Brown Scott . . . 527
of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 527
of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra . . . 528
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa . . . 528
of his Excellency Mr. Martens . . . 528
of Mr. Eyre Crowe . . . 528
of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 528
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin . . . 528

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott 528
of Mr. Louis Renault 528
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 529
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 529
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 530
Vote on Article 4 of the proposal of the United States of America . . . 531
Discussion of *point VII of the program of the day* (Austro-Hungarian proposal) (see annex to the minutes of the thirteenth meeting of the committee of examination A) 531
Address of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 532
Address of his Excellency Count Tornielli 533
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 535
of his Excellency Marschall von Bieberstein 535
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 535
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 535
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 535
of the President 535
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 535
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 535
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 536
Observations of Mr. Louis Renault 536
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 536
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 536
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 536
Proposal of his Excellency Count Tornielli 536
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 537
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 537
of his Excellency General Porter 537

ANNEX A. Texts adopted by the committee of examination A and votes cast in the meetings of August 23 and 29 (obligatory arbitration) 539

ANNEX B. Text of Articles 16–16*h* adopted by the committee of examination A in the meeting of August 31, 1907 545

FIFTEENTH MEETING

(September 3, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the discussion of *point VII of the program of the day* (Austro-Hungarian proposal) 547

Reading of a communication from his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh . 547
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 547
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 548
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 548
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 548
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 548
of Mr. Georgios Streit 548
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 548
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 549
of his Excellency Mr. de la Barra 549
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 550
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 550
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 550
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 550
Address of Mr. Georgios Streit 550
Reading of a Greek amendment 551
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Carlin 552
Observations by the President 552
Withdrawal by Mr. Ruy Barbosa of his declaration 552

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 552
of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 552
of his Excellency General Porter 552
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 553
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Asser 553
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch and of the President . . 553
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 553
Vote on the Austro-Hungarian proposal 553

Reading by his Excellency Count Tornielli of a proposal of conciliation (annex 43) 553
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe and of the President 554

Progress of the work 554
Observation of the President 554
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa, his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago, his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein, his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch, and his Excellency Sir Edward Fry . 554
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 554
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 554
of Mr. Georgios Streit 555

Reading and adoption of Articles 6-8 of the proposal of the United States of America (annex 37) 555

Limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of public debts. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, pp. 330-32[336-8]; vol. ii, pp. 137-43[139-44])

Discussion of the proposal of the United States of America (annex 59) 555
Observation of his Excellency General Porter 555
Withdrawal by his Excellency Count Tornielli of the reservations formulated by the Italian delegation 556
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 556
of his Excellency General Porter 557
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 557
Observation of his Excellency General Porter 557
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 557
Address of Mr. Luis Drago and preservation of the reservations made by the Argentine delegation 557
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin and of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 559
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 559
of his Excellency General Porter 559
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 559
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 559
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 560
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 560
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow and of Mr. Georgios Streit . . . 560
Vote on and adoption of the proposal of the United States of America . . . 560

SIXTEENTH MEETING

(September 4, 1907)

Obligatory arbitration (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Observations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin on the minutes of the thirteenth meeting . 561

Discussion of the Italian proposal (annex 43) and the Greek amendment (annex 36) 561

(See *point VIII of the program of the day*, annex to the minutes of the thirteenth meeting of committee of examination A) 561
Declarations of his Excellency Count Tornielli 561
of Mr. Georgios Streit 562

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 562

Resumption of the committee's consideration of the "texts adopted" at first reading (see fourteenth meeting of committee of examination A, annex B) . . . 562

Article 16

Reading of Article 16 of the British proposal (annex 39) 562
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 562
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 563
Adoption of the preservation of the old Article 16 and of the new paragraph, proposed by the delegation of Austria-Hungary 563
Vote on new British Article 16 563

Article 16a

Reading of and vote on Article 16*a* 563

Article 16b

Reading of Article 16*b* 563
Observation of the President 564
Reading of revised Article 3 of the proposal of the United States of America 564
Declaration of his Excellency General Porter 564
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 564
Proposal of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld . . . 564
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe 564
of the President 564
of Mr. Georgios Streit 564
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 565
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 565
of Mr. James Brown Scott 565
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 565

Article 16c

Reading of Article 16*c* 565
Observations of the President 565
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 565
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 566
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 566
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 566
Exchange of views on the manner of voting the items between his Excellency Mr. Nelidow, his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa, his Excellency Mr. Asser, his Excellency Marquis de Soveral, and the President . . . 566
Vote on the cases included in the table of "texts adopted" (see fourteenth meeting, annexes A and B) 566
Declaration of his Excellency General Porter 566
Observations of the President 569
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 569
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 569
Vote on and adoption of Article 16*c* in entirety 569
Reservations made by his Excellency General Porter 570

Article 16d

Reading of Article 16*d* 570
Observation of Mr. Eyre Crowe 570
Reservations made by his Excellency General Porter 570
Vote on and adoption of Article 16*d* 570

Article 16e

Reading of Article 16*e* 570
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 570
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 571
Observations of Mr. Fusinato 571
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 571

Obligatory arbitration. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 571
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Asser 571
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 571
Declaration of the President 571
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 572
Vote on the Serbian amendment to Article 16*e* 572
Reservations made by his Excellency Count Tornielli 572
his Excellency Mr. Asser 572
his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 572

Article 16f

Reading of Article 16*f* 572
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 572
of Mr. Fusinato 572
of the President 572

Article 16g

Reading of Article 16*g* of "texts adopted" 572
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe 573
Proposal of an amendment by Mr. Fusinato 573
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe 573
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 573
of the President 573
Adoption of Article 16*g* 573

Article 16h

Reading of Article 16*h* of "texts adopted" 573
Reservation made by his Excellency Count Tornielli 574
Adoption of Article 16*h* 574
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld and of his Excellency Count Tornielli on Article 16*f* of the British proposal (annex 39) 574
Vote on and adoption of the whole of "texts adopted" (see fourteenth meeting, annex B) at first and second readings, with the exception of the modifications decided upon 574
Observations of the President 574
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 574
of Mr. James Brown Scott 574

SEVENTEENTH MEETING

(October 1, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Adoption of the minutes of the committee of examination C 575

Discussion of Articles 37-91 of the Convention of 1899 revised, new Part IV (see the report of his Excellency Baron Guillaume, vol. i, page 395[399]) . . . 575

Article 37

Reading of Article 37 of the Convention of 1899 revised 575
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 575
Observations of Mr. Fusinato (President of Committee C) 575
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 575

Article 38

Reading and adoption of Article 38 of the Convention of 1899 revised . . . 575
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 576

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Articles 39–48

Reading and adoption of Articles 39–48 of the Convention of 1899 revised . . 576
Observation of the Reporter 578

Article 49

Reading of Article 49 of the Convention of 1899 revised 578
Proposition of an amendment to Article 27 of the Convention of 1899 by his Excellency Mr. Candamo (annex 15) 578
Chilian amendment to the Peruvian proposal (see annex 16) 578
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 579
of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard 579
of Mr. Lange 579
of Mr. James Brown Scott 579
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 580
of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant 580
of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard 580
of his Excellency Mr. Candamo 580
of the President 580
of Mr. Lange 581
of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard 581
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 581
Suppression of the provision of the Chilian amendment concerning non-retroactivity 581
Vote on the Peruvian proposal with the revision decided by the committee . . 581

Articles 50–52

Reading and adoption of Articles 50–52 of the Convention of 1899 revised . . 582

Article 53

Reading of Article 53 of the Convention of 1899 revised 582
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 582

Articles 54–55

Reading of Articles 54–55 of the Convention of 1899 revised 583
Exchange of views between the President, Mr. Kriege, and Mr. Fusinato . . 583
Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott 583
Reservations concerning new Articles 54, 55 and 59, made by Mr. Georgios Streit 583
Observations of the President 584
of Mr. Kriege 584
of Mr. Georgios Streit 584
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 584
of Mr. Fusinato 584
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Carlin on no. 2 of Article 54 . . 584
Observation of Mr. James Brown Scott 584

Articles 56–73

Reading and adoption of Articles 56–73 of the Convention of 1899 revised . . . 585

Article 74

Reading of Article 74 of the Convention of 1899 revised 586
Adoption of an amendment of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld . . . 587

Article 75

Reading of Article 75 of the Convention of 1899 revised 587
Observations of the Reporter and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 587
Adoption of Article 75 587

Article 76

Reading and adoption of Article 76 of the Convention of 1899 revised . . . 587

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 77

Reading of Article 77 of the Convention of 1899 revised 587
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 587
of Mr. Kriege 587
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 588
of Mr. Fusinato 588
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 588
of Mr. Kriege 588
of the President 588
Adoption of Article 77, with the exception of these observations 588

Article 78

Reading and adoption of Article 78 of the Convention of 1899 revised . . . 588

Article 79

Reading of Article 79 of the Convention of 1899 revised 588
Adoption of a proposal of the Reporter 588
Adoption of Article 79 588

Articles 80-91

Reading and adoption of Articles 80-91 of the Convention of 1899 revised . . 588
Proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott concerning paragraph 3 of Article 63 . . . 590
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 590
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 590
of Mr. Guido Fusinato 590
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 590
of Mr. Louis Renault 590
of the President 591
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 591
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 591
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 591
of the Reporter 591
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 591
The amendment of Mr. James Brown Scott is rejected 591
Close of the work of committee of examination A 591

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION B

FIRST MEETING

(August 13, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

(See vol. i, pp. 326-9[332-5]; vol. ii, pp. 143-62[144-61], 177-90[177-91])

Deposit of the project of the Convention relative to the establishment of an international high court of justice presented by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (annex 80) 595

Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate, translated by Baron d'Estournelles de Constant 595

Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 596
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 597
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 597
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 597

Observation of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 598

Proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott 598

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Discussion of the draft convention of Germany, the United States of America and Great Britain (annex 80) 598

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the draft 599
Observations of Mr. Fusinato 599
of Mr. Kriege 599
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 599
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 599
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 599
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 599
of Mr. Louis Renault 599
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 600
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 600
of the President 600
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 600
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 601
Reference of Article 1 to the drafting committee 601

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the draft 601
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 601
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 602
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 602
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 602
of the President 602
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 602
of Mr. Kriege 602
of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard 602
Reference of Article 2 to the drafting committee 602

Articles 3–5

Reading of Article 3 of the draft 602
Reference of Articles 3–5 to the drafting committee 603
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa relating to the communication made by Mr. Scott of the deposition of the table of the composition of the court 603

Article 6

Reading of Article 6 of the draft 603
Revision proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 604
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 604
Reference of Article 6 to the drafting committee 604

SECOND MEETING

(August 17, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). *Reporter:* MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

Continuation of the discussion of the draft convention of Germany, of the United States of America, and Great Britain (annex 80) 605
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang (annex 82) . 605
Proposal of a new Article 5 *bis* by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 606
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Choate and of the President 607

Article 7

Reading of Article 7 of the draft 607
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Choate 607
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 608

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . . 608
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry . . . 608
Observations of Mr. Kriege . . . 608
of his Excellency Mr. Asser . . . 608
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . . 608
of his Excellency Mr. Asser . . . 609
of the President . . . 609
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . . 609
Address of Mr. James Brown Scott relative to the establishment and to the jurisdiction of a permanent court . . . 609
Distribution of judges and deputy judges according to country for every year for the period of twelve years (annex 81) . . . 612
Observations of Mr. Kriege . . . 613
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa . . . 613
of the President . . . 613
of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang . . . 613

Article 8

Reading of Article 8 of the draft . . . 614
Observations of the President . . . 614
of his Excellency. Mr. Martens . . . 614
of Mr. Eyre Crowe . . . 614
of Mr. Louis Renault . . . 614

Article 9

Reading of Article 9 of the draft . . . 614
Amendment of Mr. Kriege to paragraph 3 of Article 9 . . . 614
Observations of the President . . . 614
Revision proposed by his Excellency Mr. Martens for the end of Article 4 of the proposal . . . 615
Observations of Mr. Kriege . . . 615
of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant . . . 615
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . . 615
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére relative to the question of the irremovability of judges . . . 615
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . . 615
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch . . . 615
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of the President . . . 615

Article 10

Reading of Article 10 of the draft . . . 616
Observations of Mr. de Beaufort and of Mr. Kriege . . . 616

Article 11

Reading of Article 11 of the draft . . . 616
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens . . . 616
of Mr. Louis Renault . . . 616
of the President . . . 616

Articles 12–13

Reading of Articles 12–13 of the draft . . . 616

Article 14

Reading of Article 14 of the draft . . . 617
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser . . . 617
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira . . . 617
of the President . . . 617
of Mr. Kriege . . . 617
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . . 617
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry . . . 617

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* Mr. James Brown Scott.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Discussion of the draft convention of Germany, the United States of America and Great Britain (annex 80) 598

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the draft 599
Observations of Mr. Fusinato 599
of Mr. Kriege 599
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 599
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 599
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 599
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 599
of Mr. Louis Renault 599
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 600
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 600
of the President 600
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 600
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 601
Reference of Article 1 to the drafting committee 601

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the draft 601
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 601
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 602
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 602
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 602
of the President 602
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 602
of Mr. Kriege 602
of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard 602
Reference of Article 2 to the drafting committee 602

Articles 3-5

Reading of Article 3 of the draft 602
Reference of Articles 3-5 to the drafting committee 603
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa relating to the communication made by Mr. Scott of the deposition of the table of the composition of the court 603

Article 6

Reading of Article 6 of the draft 603
Revision proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 604
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 604
Reference of Article 6 to the drafting committee 604

SECOND MEETING

(August 17, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. James Brown Scott.

Continuation of the discussion of the draft convention of Germany, of the United States of America, and Great Britain (annex 80) 605
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang (annex 82) . 605
Proposal of a new Article 5 *bis* by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 606
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Choate and of the President 607

Article 7

Reading of Article 7 of the draft 607
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Choate 607
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 608

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 608
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 608
Observations of Mr. Kriege 608
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 608
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 608
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 609
of the President 609
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 609
Address of Mr. James Brown Scott relative to the establishment and to the jurisdiction of a permanent court 609
Distribution of judges and deputy judges according to country for every year for the period of twelve years (annex 81) 612
Observations of Mr. Kriege 613
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 613
of the President 613
of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang 613

Article 8

Reading of Article 8 of the draft 614
Observations of the President 614
of his Excellency. Mr. Martens 614
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 614
of Mr. Louis Renault 614

Article 9

Reading of Article 9 of the draft 614
Amendment of Mr. Kriege to paragraph 3 of Article 9 614
Observations of the President 614
Revision proposed by his Excellency Mr. Martens for the end of Article 4 of the proposal 615
Observations of Mr. Kriege 615
of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant 615
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 615
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére relative to the question of the irremovability of judges 615
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . . 615
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 615
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of the President 615

Article 10

Reading of Article 10 of the draft 616
Observations of Mr. de Beaufort and of Mr. Kriege 616

Article 11

Reading of Article 11 of the draft 616
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 616
of Mr. Louis Renault 616
of the President 616

Articles 12–13

Reading of Articles 12–13 of the draft 616

Article 14

Reading of Article 14 of the draft 617
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser 617
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 617
of the President 617
of Mr. Kriege 617
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 617
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 617

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* Mr. James Brown Scott.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser 618
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 618
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 618
of Mr. Kriege 618

Article 15

Reading of Article 15 of the draft 618
Observation of Mr. Kriege 618

THIRD MEETING

(August 20, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. James Brown Scott.

Continuation of the discussion of the draft convention of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (annex 80) 619
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 619
Deposit of the Brazilian proposal (annex 83) 619
Observations of the President 623
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 624
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 624
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 624
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 624
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 624
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 624
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 625
of Mr. James Brown Scott 625
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 625
of the President 628
Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott 629
of the President 629
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 630
of the President 630
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 630

Article 16

Reading of Article 16 of the draft (annex 80) 630
Observations of Mr. Fusinato 630
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 630
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 630
of Mr. Kriege 631
of Mr. Louis Renault 631
of Mr. James Brown Scott 631
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 631
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 631
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 631
of the President 631
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 632
of Mr. Kriege 632
of the President 632
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 632
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 632
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 632
Suppression after vote of paragraph 1 of Article 16 632
Preservation of paragraph 2 of Article 16 632
Exchange of views relating to paragraph 3 of Article 16 between Mr. Kriege, his Excellency Mr. Martens, Mr. Fusinato, his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Mr. James Brown Scott, and Mr. Louis Renault 632
Suppression of paragraph 3 of Article 16 633
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry relative to paragraph 2 of Article 16 633

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* Mr. James Brown Scott.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 633
of Mr. Kriege 633
of Mr. Louis Renault 633
of the President 633
Adoption of a formula proposed by Mr. Louis Renault 633
Observation of the President 633

FOURTH MEETING

(August 24, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. James Brown Scott.

Reading of a note from his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 634

Continuation of the discussion of the projects for the permanent court. (For the text of this discussion see the second edition of the project of the Convention, annex 84) 635

Article 19

Reading of Article 19 of the project (Part II) 635
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser and of Mr. Kriege 635
Adoption of the article with reservation 635

Article 20

Reading of Article 20 of the project 635
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 635
of Mr. Kriege 636
Proposal of the President 636
Observations of Mr. Louis Renault 636
of the President 636
of Mr. Kriege 636
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 636
of Mr. James Brown Scott 636
Adoption of point 1 of Article 20 636
Discussion of point 2 of Article 20 636
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 636
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 637
of Mr. Kriege 637
of Mr. Louis Renault 637
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 637
of the President 637
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 637
of Mr. James Brown Scott 637
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 637
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 638
of Mr. James Brown Scott 638
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 638
Suppression of point 2 of Article 20 is rejected 638
Observations relating to the functions of the special committee of his Excellency Mr. Eyschen 638
of Mr. Fusinato 638
of Mr. Louis Renault 638
of Mr. Kriege 638
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 638
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 638
of the President 638
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 639
Observation of Mr. Louis Renault 639
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch is rejected 639
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Asser on the question of incompatibility . 639
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 639

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* Mr. James Brown Scott.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Observations of Mr. Louis Renault 639
of Mr. Kriege 639
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 639
of the President 639
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 639
This question is reserved 639

Article 21

Reading of Article 21 of the project 640
Addition to the first paragraph proposed by his Excellency Mr. Asser is adopted 640
Proposal of his Excellency Count Tornielli 640
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 640
Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott on no. 1 of the second paragraph . 640
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 641
The discussion of no. 1 of paragraph 2 is reserved 641
Discussion of no. 2 of paragraph 2 641
Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 641
Declaration of Mr. Fusinato 641
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . . 642
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 642
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 642
New draft proposed by Mr. Fusinato 643
Observation of Mr. Kriege 643
New draft proposed by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére . . 643
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Asser 643
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 643
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 644
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 644
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 644
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 644
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 644
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 644

FIFTH MEETING

(August 27, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. James Brown Scott.

Address and declaration by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 645

Declaration of Mr. Esteva 653

Continuation of the discussion of the project (annex 84) 653

Article 21

Continuation of the discussion of Article 21 of the project 653
Reading of an Austro-Hungarian amendment 653
Proposal of Mr. Kriege 653
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 653
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 654
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 654
of Mr. Fusinato 654
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 654
of the President 654
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 654
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 654
Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 655
Observation of the President 655

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 22

Reading of Article 22 of the project 655
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 655
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 656
of Mr. Kriege 656
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 656
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 656
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 656

Articles 23–28

Reading and adoption of Articles 23–28 of the project 657
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens and of Mr. Kriege 657

Articles 29–32

Reading and adoption of Articles 29–32 of the project 657
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 658
of Mr. Kriege 658
Adoption of the project in entirety (reservation made to the table of distribution and observations presented) at first reading 658

SIXTH MEETING

(September 2, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). *Reporter:* MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.

Second reading of the draft convention of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (annex 85) 659

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the project 659
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens and of Mr. Eyre Crowe . . . 659
Adoption of a revision proposed by his Excellency Mr. Martens 659
Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 659
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 660
of his Excellency Mr. Esteva 660
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 660
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 660
of Mr. Georgios Streit 660
Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott 660
of Mr. Louis Renault 660
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 660
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 660
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 660
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 662
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 662
of Mr. Kriege 662
of the President 662
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 662
Proposal of a revision by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and its adoption after observation of Mr. Eyre Crowe 662, 663
Adoption of Article 1 in entirety 663

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the project 663
Observations of Mr. Kriege 663
of the President 663
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 663
of Mr. Louis Renault 663

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* Mr. James Brown Scott.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 664
of Mr. Louis Renault 664
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 664
Adoption of Article 2 664

Article 3

Reading and adoption of Article 3 of the project 664

Article 4

Reading of Article 4 of the project 664
Observation of Mr. Kriege 664
Adoption of Article 4 664

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 of the project 664
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 664
of Mr. Kriege 665

Articles 6–7

Articles 6 and 7 of the project are reserved 665

Article 8

Reading of Article 8 of the project 665
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Mr. Asser 665

Article 9

Reading of Article 9 of the project 665
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of the President 666
Adoption of a revision proposed by Mr. Eyre Crowe 666
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 666
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 666
of Mr. Kriege 666
of the President 666
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 666
of Mr. Kriege 667
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 667
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 667
Suppression of the words "during the year" 667

Article 10

Reading of Article 10 of the project 667
Observations of Mr. Kriege 667
of the President 667

Article 11

Reading of Article 11 of the project 667
Observation of the President 668

Article 12

Reading of Article 12 of the project 668
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of the President 668
Proposal of Mr. Eyre Crowe 668
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Choate 668
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 668
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 668
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 668
Adoption of Article 12 in entirety 668
Observations relative to the question of irremovability of judges 669
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 669
of Mr. Kriege 669
of the President 669

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* Mr. James Brown Scott.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Observations of Mr. Louis Renault 669
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 669
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére concerning the privileges of judges 669
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 669
of the President 670
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 670
Observation of Mr. Louis Renault 670
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 670
Observation of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . 670
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 670
Vote on the proposal of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 670
Proposal of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . . 670
Observations of the President 670
of Mr. Kriege 670
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 670
Proposal of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein is not supported 670
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Choate of a new paragraph to Article 3 is not supported 670

Articles 13–15

Reading and adoption of Articles 13–15 of the project 671

Article 16

Reading of Article 16 of the project 671
Observation of Mr. Kriege 671

Article 17

Reading of Article 17 of the project 671
Observations of Mr. Kriege 671
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 671
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 671
of Mr. Kriege 672
Revision proposed by the President and accepted by his Excellency Count Tornielli 672
Adoption of Article 17, subject to revision of its phraseology 672

Article 18

Reading of Article 18 of the project 672
Observations of Mr. Kriege 672
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 672
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Martens, the President, Mr. Kriege, and his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 672
Adoption of Article 18, subject to revision of its phraseology 672

Article 19

Reading of Article 19 of the project 672
Observation of Mr. Kriege 672

SEVENTH MEETING

(September 5, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. James Brown Scott.

Continuation of the second reading of the draft convention of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (annex 85) 673

Article 20

Reading of Article 20 of the project 673
Observation of Mr. Kriege 673

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 21

Reading of Article 21 of the project 673
Observation of Mr. Kriege 673
Proposal of a new draft by his Excellency Mr. Asser 673
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens 674
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 674
of Mr. Kriege 674
of Mr. James Brown Scott 674
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 674
of the President 674
of Mr. Fusinato 674
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 674
of Mr. Fusinato 675
of Mr. Kriege 675
of the President 675
of Mr. James Brown Scott 675
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 675
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 675
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 675
Maintenance by his Excellency Mr. Asser and his Excellency Mr. Martens of their reservations 675
Article 21 is adopted provisionally 675

Article 22

Reading of Article 22 of the project 676
Observations of Mr. Kriege 676
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Choate 676
Adoption of a revision proposed by Mr. Fusinato 677
Observations on the signification of the last phrase of paragraph 2, Article 22,
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 677
of Mr. Kriege 677
of Mr. Fusinato 677
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 677
Proposal of a revision by his Excellency Mr. Asser 677
Observation of Mr. Kriege 677
Adoption of Article 22 in its present wording 677

Article 23

Reading of Article 23 of the project 677
Observation of Mr. Kriege 678
Proposal of a revision by his Excellency Mr. Asser 678
Adoption of Article 23 with this modification of the text 678

Article 24

Reading of Article 24 of the project 678
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of the President 678

Article 25

Reading of Article 25 of the project 678

Article 26

Reading of Article 26 of the project 678
Observation of Mr. Kriege 678

Article 27

Reading of Article 27 of the project 678
Observation of Mr. Kriege 678

Article 28

Reading of Article 28 of the project 679
Adoption of a new wording proposed by Mr. Kriege 679

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 29

Reading of Article 29 of the project 679

Article 30

Reading of Article 30 of the project 679
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Mr. Asser 679

Article 31

Reading of Article 31 of the project 679

Article 32

Reading of Article 32 of the project 680
Observation of Mr. Kriege 680
Adoption of Article 32 680

Article 33

Reading of Article 33 of the project 680

Article 34

Reading of Article 34 of the project 680
Observation of Mr. Kriege 680

Articles 35–37

Reading and adoption of Articles 35–37 of the project 680
Proposals of Mr. Fusinato 680
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 681
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 681
Discussion of the question of the salaries of judges of the court 681
Proposal of Mr. Choate 681
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe 681
of Baron d'Estournelles de Constant 681
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 681
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 681
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 681
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 682
of the President 682
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Choate is not supported 682
Resumption of the discussion of the name to be given to the new court . . . 682
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 682
Observations of Mr. James Brown Scott 682
of Mr. Louis Renault 682
of the President 682
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 682
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Mr. Choate 682
Acceptance of the term "arbitral justice" 682
Observations of Mr. Fusinato and of his Excellency Mr. Asser 682
Adoption of the proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow (to add to the title of the new court the word "permanent") 682
Observation of the President 683
Declaration of Mr. James Brown Scott 683
Reading of the modifications introduced by Mr. Kriege in Articles 1–19 of the project in conformity with the decisions made in the last meeting of the committee 683
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Martens on Article 17 of the project . . 683
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 683
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 683
Adoption of a new wording of paragraph 1 of Article 18 of the project, proposed by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and supported by his Excellency Mr. Martens 683
Adoption of a new wording relative to paragraph 2 of Article 21 of the project, proposed by his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére . . . 683

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* Mr. James Brown Scott.—*Continued.*

PAGE

The President declares adopted all the articles of the project except those which refer to the composition of the court (Articles 6, 7 and 8) 683
Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate 683
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 687
Establishment of a preparatory subcommittee (to reach an agreement on a basis of discussion relative to the question of the composition of the court) 689

EIGHTH MEETING

(September 18, 1907)

Court of arbitral justice (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. James Brown Scott.

Continuation of the discussion on the question of the establishment of a court of arbitral justice 690
Reservations made to the address of his Excellency Mr. Choate by his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 690
his Excellency Baron Guillaume 690
his Excellency Mr. Esteva 690
Mr. Georgios Streit 690
his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 690
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 690
Account by his Excellency Mr. Nelidow of the deliberations of the preparatory subcommittee (see page 689[688]) 690
Reading by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa of an address made in the subcommittee 691
Proposal of a resolution by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 694
Address and proposal of his Excellency Mr. Choate 694
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 696
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 698
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 699
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 699
of the President 700
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 700
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 700
of Mr. James Brown Scott 700
of his Excellency Mr. Asser 700
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 701
Vote on the general principle of election in the form in which it is presented in the project of his Excellency Mr. Choate 701
Observations f his Excellency Mr. Choate 701
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 701
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 701
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 701
Reading of th proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 701
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 701
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 702
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 702
of Mr. James Brown Scott 702
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow to modify the text of the motion of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 702
Observations of the President 702
of Mr. Louis Renault 703
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 703
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 703
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 703
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Choate to modify the text of the motion of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 703
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 703
Observations of the President 704
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 704

Court of arbitral justice. *Reporter:* MR. JAMES BROWN SCOTT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 704
of Mr. James Brown Scott 704
of Mr. Louis Renault 704
Adoption of the proposal to reduce the number of judges from 17 to 15 . . 704–5
Observations of Mr. Louis Renault 705
of the President 705
of Mr. James Brown Scott 705
Vote on and adoption of the entire project of the court of arbitral justice, except Articles 6, 7 and 8 705
Vote on the first and second parts of the amended motion of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 705
Observations of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman . . . 705
Address of the President 705
of Mr. James Brown Scott 706
Close of the work of committee of examination B 706

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION C

FIRST MEETING

(August 16, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

(See vol. i, pp. 329–30[335–6]; vol. ii, pp. 32–40[34–42], 92[89], 119–33[121–35], 206–372 [210–369], 379–404[377–404], 444–6[440–2], 575–91[572–89])

Reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 21, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20–29), on the permanent court of arbitration 709
Discussion of Articles 21 *et seq.* of the Convention of 1899 709

Article 21

Reading of Article 21 of the Convention of 1899 709

Article 22

Reading of Article 22 of the Convention of 1899 709
Observation of Mr. Kriege relative to the German proposal (annex 12) . . 709
Observations of Mr. Fromageot 710
of Mr. Kriege 710
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 710
Adoption of the German proposal 710
Postponement of the discussion of the Russian proposals (annex 10) . . . 710

Article 23

Reading of Article 23 of the Convention of 1899 710
Postponement of the discussion of the Russian proposal (annex 10) . . . 710

Article 24

Reading of Article 24 of the Convention of 1899 711
Reference of Article 24 of the Russian proposal (annex 75) to committee of examination B 711
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 711
Observations of the President 711
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 711
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 711
Observations of Mr. Kriege (German proposal, annex 8) 711
Postponement of the discussion of this question 712
Proposal of Mr. Fromageot to modify the wording of this article 712

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 25

Reading of Article 25 of the Convention of 1899 712
Observation of Mr. Fromageot 712
Suppression of Article 25 at the proposal of his Excellency Baron Guillaume . 712

Article 26

Reading of Article 26 of the Convention of 1899 712

Article 27

Reading of Article 27 of the Convention of 1899 713
Observ tion of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 713
Reference to committee of examination A of Article 27 and the Peruvian and Chilian amendments (annexes 15 and 16) relating thereto . . . 713

Article 28

Reading of Article 28 of the Convention of 1899 713
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 713
Modification of the wording of the last paragraph proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 713

SECOND MEETING

(August 20, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 29, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20–29), on the permanent court of arbitration . . . 714

Article 29

Reading of Article 29 of the Convention of 1899 714
Observation of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 714
Proposal of Mr. Fromageot 714
Reading of a note by his Excellency Baron Guillaume 714
Observation of the President 714
Mr. Kriege and Mr. Fromageot are charged with the preparation of a new wording for Article 29 714
Discussion of Chapter III (Articles 30–57) on arbitral procedure 714

Article 30

Reading of Article 30 of the Convention of 1899 714

Article 31

Reading of Article 31 of the Convention of 1899 714
Observations of the President and of Mr. Kriege 715
Observations relative to the Russian proposal (annex 10) 715
of Mr. Kriege 715
of Mr. Fromageot 715
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 715
Postponement of the discussion of Article 31 715

Article 32

Reading of Article 32 of the Convention of 1899 715
Observations of the President 715
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 715
of Mr. Fromageot 715
of Mr. Kriege 715
of Mr. Fromageot 716

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 716
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 716
of the President 716

Article 33

Reading of Article 33 of the Convention of 1899 716
Non-adoption of the *vœu* proposed by the Argentine delegation (annex 13) . 716

Article 34

Reading of Article 34 of the Convention of 1899 716
Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch concerning Article 33 of the Russian proposal (annex 11) relating thereto 716
Rejection of Article 33 of the Russian proposal 716
Preservation of Article 34 716

Article 35

Reading of Article 35 of the Convention of 1899 717

Article 36

Reading of Article 36 of the Convention of 1899 717
Proposal of the President 717
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of the President 717
Postponement of the discussion of Article 36 717

THIRD MEETING

(August 23, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of Convention of 1899 from Article 36, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30–37), on arbitral procedure 718
Discussion of Articles 36 and following of the Convention of 1899 718

Article 36

Continuation of the discussion of Article 36 of the Convention of 1899 718
Adoption of the modification proposed by the President subject to revision of its phraseology 718

Article 37

Reading of Article 37 of the Convention of 1899 718
Observation of the President relating to the Russian and German amendments 718
Observations of Mr. Kriege 718
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 719
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 719
of Mr. Fromageot 719
of his Excellency Mr d'Oliveira 719
Adoption of Article 37 of the modified German proposal 719

Article 38

Reading of Article 38 of the Convention of 1899 719
Observations on Article 38 and the Russian (annex 11) and German (annex 12) amendments relating thereto
of Mr. Kriege 719
of Mr. Fromageot 720
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 720
of Mr. Kriege 720

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Observations of the President 720
Proposal of a new formula 721

Article 39

Reading of Article 39 of the Convention of 1899 and of the German amendment relating thereto 721
Observations of Mr. Kriege 721
of Mr. Fromageot 721
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 722
Exchange of views between the President, Mr. Fromageot, and Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 722
Observations of Mr. Kriege 722
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 722
of the President 722
Mr. Kriege is charged with the revision of Article 39 722
Mr. Heinrich Lammasch is charged with the revision of Article 32 . . . 722

FOURTH MEETING

(August 27, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 from Article 39, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30–57), on arbitral procedure 723
Discussion of Articles 39 *et seq.* of the Convention of 1899 723

Article 39

Continuation of the discussion of Article 39 of the Convention of 1899 and of the German amendment (annex 12) relating thereto 723
Observations of the President and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 723
Adoption of an amendment proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch to Articles 42 and 43 of the German proposal 723
Observations relative to Article 39 of the German proposal
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 723
of Mr. Kriege 723
of Mr. Fromageot 724
of Mr. Kriege 724
of Mr. Fromageot 724
Proposal of an amendment by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 724
Observations of Mr. Kriege 724
of the President 724
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 724
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 724
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 724
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 725
Adoption of the modified amendment of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch . . . 725

Articles 42–43

Reading of Articles 42–43 of the Convention of 1899 725
Reading of a new article of the German proposal (annex 12) replacing Articles 42 and 43 725
Preservation of present Articles 42 and 43 725

Article 40

Reading of Article 40 of the Convention of 1899 725
Observation of the President 725
Postponement of the discussion of Article 40*a* of the German proposal (annex 12) 725

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Adoption of an amendment proposed by Mr. Fromageot 725-6
Article 41 of the Russian proposal is not accepted 726

Article 41

Reading and adoption of Article 41 of the Convention of 1899 726

FIFTH MEETING

(September 2, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention from Article 44, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30-57), on arbitral procedure 727
Discussion of Articles 44 *et seq.* of the Convention of 1899 727

Articles 44-46

Reading of Articles 44-46 of the Convention of 1899 727

Article 47

Reading of Article 47 of the Convention of 1899 727
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of Mr. Kriege 727

Article 48

Reading of Article 48 of the Convention of 1899 727
Adoption of an amendment proposed by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry . .727-8

Article 49

Reading of Article 49 of the Convention of 1899 and of the German amendment (annex 12) relating thereto 728
Observations of Mr. Fromageot and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 728
Preservation of Article 49, subject to modification 728

Article 50

Reading of Article 50 of the Convention of 1899 728

Article 51

Reading of Article 51 of the Convention of 1899 and of Article 51*a* of the German proposal (annex 12) 728
Observations of Mr. Fromageot 729
of the President 729
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 729
of Mr. Kriege 729
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 729
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 729
Proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott of a subamendment to the German amendment 729
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of a subamendment to the German amendment 729
Observations of Mr. Fromageot 729
of the President 730
of Mr. Kriege 730
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 730
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 730
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of a new subamendment to the German amendment 730
Non-adoption of Article 51*a* of the German proposal 730

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 52

Reading of Article 52 of the Convention of 1899 730
Vœu of the Netherlands relative to the suppression of the last paragraph of Article 52 730
Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 730
The final editing of Article 52 is reserved 730

Article 53

Reading of Article 53 of the Convention of 1899 730

Article 54

Reading of Article 54 of the Convention of 1899 and of a new Article 54*a* proposed by the Italian delegation (annex 14) 730
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 731
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of an amendment 731
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of Mr. Lange . . . 731
Adoption of Article 54*a* of the Italian proposal with modifications proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 731

Article 55

Reading of Article 55 of the Convention of 1899 731
Observation of the President 731
Preservation of Article 55 731

Article 56

Reading of Article 56 of the Convention of 1899 731
Observation of the President 731
The discussion is suspended 731

Article 57

Reading of Article 57 of the Convention of 1899 732
Article 57 is returned 732
End of the discussion of Chapter III of Part IV of the Convention of 1899 . . 732

Articles 58–61

Reading of Articles 58–61 of the Convention of 1899 732
Reference of these articles to the drafting committee 732
Observation of the President 732

Discussion of the French project (annex 9) of complementary arrangement of the Convention of 1899 732

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the project 732
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry . . . 733
Adoption of Article 1, subject to revision of its phraseology 733

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the project 733
Modification proposed by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry to paragraph 1 of Article 2 733
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 733
of Mr. Fromageot 733
of Mr. Kriege 733
of Mr. Fromageot 734
Adoption of an amendment presented by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of the proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 734
Observation of Mr. Lange 734
Suppression of paragraph 3 of Article 2 asked by Mr. Lange 734
Proposal made by Mr. Kriege of an addition to paragraph 1 of Article 2 . . 734

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the project 734
Observation of Mr. Fromageot 734
Proposal of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 734
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 734
Proposal of the President 734
Observation of Mr. Fromageot 734
Suppression of paragraph 2 of Article 3 734

Article 4

Reading of Article 4 of the project 735
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 735
Proposal of the President 735
Observation of Mr. Fromageot 735
Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 735
Formula suggested by Mr. Fromageot 735
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 735
Adoption of Article 4 in the text formulated by Mr. Fromageot 735

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 of the project 735

Article 6

Reading of Article 6 of the project 735
Exchange of opinion between his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Mr. Kriege, Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, and Mr. Fromageot 736
Adoption of a new wording of the article 736

Article 7

Reading of Article 7 of the project 736
Observations of the President 736
of Mr. Kriege 736
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 736
of Mr. Fromageot 736

Article 8

Reading of Article 8 of the project 736

SIXTH MEETING

(September 6, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Second reading of Articles 20 *et seq.* of the Convention of 1899 (provisional text adopted by the committee) 737
Discussion of the Convention of 1899, Part IV, Chapter II (Articles 20–29), on the permanent court of arbitration 737

Articles 20–21

Reading of Articles 20–21 of the Convention of 1899 737
Adoption of these articles under reservation 737

Article 22

Reading of Article 22 of the Convention of 1899 737

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 23

Reading of Article 23 of the Convention of 1899 737
Exchange of views between the President, Mr. Eyre Crowe, Mr. Kriege, and Mr. Fromageot 738
Addition of a new paragraph to Article 23 738

Article 24

Reading of Article 24 of the Convention of 1899 738
Proposals of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch relative to a new wording of Article 24 738
Observations of the President 739
of Mr. Fromageot 739
of Mr. Kriege 739
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 739
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 739
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 740
Discussion of paragraph 5 of Article 24 740
Observations of the President 740
of Mr. Fromageot 740
of Mr. Lange 740
Proposals of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of Mr. Kriege 740
Adoption of an addition proposed by Mr. Lange to Article 24 741

Article 25

Reading of Article 25 of the Convention of 1899 741
Making of Article 25 with the last three paragraphs of Article 24 741
Adoption of the proposals of Mr. Hurst relative to Article 22 of the Convention of 1899 741

Article 26

Reading of Article 26 of the Convention of 1899 741

Article 27

Reading of Article 27 of the Convention of 1899 741
Reference of the Peruvian and Chilian proposals (annexes 15 and 16) to committee of examination A 741

Article 28

Reading of Article 28 of the Convention of 1899 741
Paragraph 1 of Article 28 is reserved for the drafting committee 742

Article 29

Reading of Article 29 of the Convention of 1899 742

SEVENTH MEETING

(September 9, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the second reading of Articles 20 *et seq.* of the Convention of 1899 (provisional text adopted by the committee) 743
Discussion of the Convention of 1899, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30–57), on arbitral procedure 743

Article 30

Reading of Article 30 of the Convention of 1899 743

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 31

Reading of Article 31 of the Convention of 1899 743
Suppression of the word "clearly" in the text of this article 743
Reading by the President of the text of Article 31 as he had drawn it up on the basis of the deliberations of the committee 743
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 743
of Mr. Kriege 744
of the President 744
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 744
Suppression of the text of paragraph 2 of Article 31 and return to Article 36 of the words "with the consent of the State within whose territory the tribunal is to sit" 744
Adoption of an amendment of the President to the text of paragraph 1 744
Adoption of an amendment of Mr. Fromageot to the text of paragraph 2 744
Reading and rejection of Article 23 of the Russian proposal (annex 10) . . 744
Modification of the wording of Article 25 (newly drawn up) (see vol. ii, p. 741[743]) 744

EIGHTH MEETING

(September 9, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the second reading of Articles 20 *et seq.* of the Convention of 1899 (provisional text adopted by the committee) 745
Continuation of the discussion of the Convention of 1899, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30–57), on arbitral procedure 745
Communication of his Excellency Baron Guillaume of a letter of the secretary of the permanent court of arbitration relative to Article 29 of the Convention of 1899 745
Preservation of the wording adopted in the preceding meeting 745
Adoption of an amendment of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira to Article 28 of the Convention of 1899 745
Discussion of the German proposal (Articles 31*a*, 31 *b*, and 34*a*) (annex 8) 745

Articles 31a, 31b and 34a

Reading of Articles 31*a*, 31*b* and 34*a* of the German proposal . . 745
Address by Mr. Kriege 746
Observations of Mr. Eyre Crowe 747
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 747
of Mr. Kriege 747
of Mr. Fromageot 747
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 747
of the President 747
Discussion of the manner in which the principle of obligatory *compromis* shall be put to vote 747
Observations of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 748
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 748
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 748
of Mr. Kriege 748
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 749
of Mr. Kriege 749
of Mr. James Brown Scott 749
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 749
Vote on the broader formula 749
Definitive vote on the German proposal is deferred . . . 749

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 32

Reading of Article 32 of the Convention of 1899 750
Observation of Mr. Kriege 750
Modification of the wording of paragraph 2 of Article 32 750
Suppression of the word "direct" in Article 24 of the Convention of 1899 . 750

Articles 33–36

Reading of Articles 33–36 of the Convention of 1899 750

Articles 37–38

Reading of Articles 37–38 of the Convention of 1899 750
Observation of Mr. Kriege 751
Proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott 751
Observations of the President 751
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 751
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 751
of Mr. James Brown Scott 751
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 751
Rejection of the proposal of Mr. James Brown Scott 752

NINTH MEETING

(September 11, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the second reading of Articles 20 and following of the Convention of 1899 (provisional text adopted by the committee) 753
Continuation of the discussion of the Convention of 1899, Part IV, Chapter III (Articles 30–57), on arbitral procedure 753

Article 39

Reading of Article 39 of the Convention of 1899 753
Reading of a new draft of Article 39 by Mr. Fromageot 753
Observations of Mr. Fromageot 753
of Mr. Kriege 754
Exchange of views between Mr. Kriege, the President, and his Excellency Baron Guillaume 754
Adoption of the modified article 754

Article 40

Reading of Article 40 of the Convention of 1899 754
Reading of Article 40*a* of the German proposal (annex 12) 754
Proposal of Mr. Fromageot to suppress Article 40*a* 754
Observation of Mr. Kriege 754
Adoption of a modified draft of Article 40*a* 755

Article 41

Reading of Article 41 of the Convention of 1899 755
Reading of paragraph 3 of Article 41 revised 755

Articles 42–49

Reading of Articles 42–49 of the Convention of 1899 755

Article 49a

Reading of Article 49*a* 756
Observations of Mr. Kriege and of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 756

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Exchange of views between his Excellency Baron Guillaume, Mr. Kriege, and the President 756
Substitution for Article 49*a* of two new articles 756
Observation of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 757

Article 50

Reading of Article 50 of the Convention of 1899 757

Articles 51–52

Reading of Articles 51–52 of the Convention of 1899 757
Adoption of a change of wording proposed by Mr. Kriege to paragraph 1 of Article 51 757
Exchange of views between Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, Mr. Eyre Crowe, Mr. Kriege, and the President 757
Suppression of paragraph 3 of Article 51 757
Change of wording of paragraph 1 of Article 52 757

Articles 53, 54, 54a

Reading of Articles 53, 54 and 54*a* 757

Article 55

Reading of Article 55 of the Convention of 1899 757
Observations of the President 758
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 758
of Mr. Fromageot 758
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 758

Article 56

Reading of Article 56 of the Convention of 1899 758
Adoption of a change of wording proposed by the President 758

Articles 57–61

Reading of Article 57 of the Convention of 1899 758
End of the discussion of Chapter III of Part IV of the Convention of 1899 . . 759
Reading of Articles 57–61 of the Convention of 1899 758

Insertion of the French project (annex 9) of complementary arrangement of the Convention of 1899 as Chapter IV entitled "summary procedure" . . . 759

Proposals relative to a new text of Article 1 of the Convention of 1899, presented by Mr. Fromageot and Mr. Kriege 759
New draft proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, Mr. Fromageot, and Mr. Kriege 759
Postponement of the definite decision of this question 759

Adoption of a change of wording of paragraph 1 of Article 2 of the Convention of 1899 proposed by Mr. Kriege 759

Suppression of Articles 3, 6, 7 and 8 of the Convention of 1899 759

TENTH MEETING

(September 14, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the discussion of the provisional text adopted by the committee for Article 20 *et seq.* of the Convention of 1899, and of the French project of complementary arrangement (annex 9) 760

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Examination of the articles of the provisional text of the Convention of 1899 and of the French project of complementary arrangement (annex 9) the discussion of which had been deferred 760

Article 23

Reading of Article 23 of the Convention of 1899 760
Modification of the next to the last paragraph and suppression of the last paragraph 760

Article 24

Reading of Article 24 of the Convention of 1899 760
Proposal of an amendment of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 761
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 761
of Mr. Fromageot 761
of the President 761
of Mr. Kriege 761
of Mr. James Brown Scott 761
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 762
of Mr. Fromageot 762
of the President 762
Vote on the amendment proposed by Mr. d'Oliveira 762
Preservation of Article 24 762

Article 24a (newly drawn up) (see vol. ii, p. 741[743])

Reading of Article 24*a* (newly drawn up) 762
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of Mr. Kriege 762
Adoption of Article 24*a* (newly drawn up) 762

Article 31a

Reading of Article 31*a* 763
Observations of his Excellency Baron Guillaume relative to Articles 31*a*, 31*b* and 34*a* of the German proposal (annex 8) 763
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 763
of Mr. James Brown Scott 763
of Mr. Fromageot 763
Discussion of Articles 31*a*, 31*b*, and 34*a* of the German proposal (annex 8) . . 763

Article 31a of the German proposal

Declarations of Mr. James Brown Scott and of Mr. Fromageot 763
Modification of the wording of no. 2 of Article 31*a* at the request of Mr. Kriege 763
Interversion of the order of the two paragraphs of Article 31*a* 763
Adoption of Article 31*a* modified 764

Article 31b of the German proposal

Reading of Article 31*b* of the German proposal 764
Modification of the wording of Article 31*b* at the proposal of Mr. Hurst 764
Adoption of Article 31*b* modified 764

Article 34a of the German proposal

Reading of Article 34*a* of the German proposal 764
Modification of the wording of Article 34*a* 764
Adoption of Article 34*a* modified 764

Article 38

Reading of Article 38 of the Convention of 1899 764
Reservation made by Mr. James Brown Scott 764
Declaration of Mr. Hurst 764
Adoption of Article 38 764

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 49a

Reading of Article 49*a* 764
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 764
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 765
of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 765
Adoption of Article 49*a* 765

Article 49b

Reading of Article 49*b* 765
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch and of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 765
Adoption of Article 49*b* 765

Article 54a

Reading of Article 54*a* 765
Modification of the wording of Article 54*a* at the proposal of Mr. Fromageot 765
Adoption of Article 54*a* modified 765

Article 57a

Reading of Article 57*a* 765
Modification of the wording of Article 57*a* 765
Adoption of Article 57*a* modified 765

ELEVENTH MEETING

(September 19, 1907)

Pacific settlement of international disputes (continuation). *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.

Continuation of the discussion of the provisional text of Articles 20 *et seq.* of the Convention of 1899, and of the French project of complementary arrangement (annex 9) 766
Examination of the last draft of the provisional text of Articles 20 *et seq.* of the Convention of 1899, and of the French project of complementary arrangement (see annex to the minutes of this meeting) 766
Modification of the wording of paragraph 6 of Article 24 of the Convention of 1899 and of paragraph 1 of Article 57*b* proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 766
By whom and where the drawing by lot mentioned in paragraph 6 of Article 24 shall be effected 766
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 766
of Mr. Kriege 766
of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 766
Insertion in the report that the drawing by lot shall be intrusted to the care of the international bureau of the permanent court of The Hague . 766
Observations, concerning the delay of two months spoken of in paragraph 6 of Article 24, of the President, of Mr. James Brown Scott, and of Mr. Lange 766–767
The question of delay remains in its present form 767
Modification of the wording of paragraph 5 of Article 22 of the Convention of 1899 and of paragraph 1 of Article 24*a* at the request of Mr. Lange 767
Modification of the wording of paragraph 1 of Article 26 of the Convention of 1899 proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 767
Modification of the wording of Article 57*a* at the request of Mr. Fromageot . 767
Suppression of the last paragraph of Article 31 of the Convention of 1899 proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 767
Adoption of the suggestion of Mr. Lange, namely, to express to the Drafting Committee the *vœu* to suppress the provision of Article 18 of the Convention of 1899 and to add to Article 15 of the Convention of 1899 a second paragraph 767

Pacific settlement of international disputes. *Reporter:* BARON GUILLAUME.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Proposal by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of a change of wording of Article 57*a* . 767
Preservation of the existing text of Article 57*a* 767

ANNEX. Provisional text of Articles 20 and following of the Convention of 1899 and of the project of a complementary arrangement of the French delegation, adopted by committee C 768

SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 25, 1907)

International prize court. *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 164–9[165–9]; vol. ii, pp. 9–31[11–33])

Observations relative to the order of work of Mr. Louis Renault and of the President 781

Constitution of a committee for the preparation of a *questionnaire* at the proposal of Mr. Louis Renault 781

Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup and of the President 782

SECOND MEETING

(July 4, 1907)

International prize court (continuation). *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

Reading by the President of a declaration of the Presidents of the four Commissions, relative to the work of the Conference 783
Observation of the President 783

General discussion of the *questionnaire* (annex 90) elaborated by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Mr. Kriege and Mr. Louis Renault 783
Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein relative to the German proposal (annex 88) 783
Address of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry relative to the British proposal (annex 89) 786
Observation of the President 786
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 786
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 786
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 787
Adoption of a method of work suggested by his Excellency Mr. Asser . . . 787

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the *questionnaire* (annex 90) 787

Article 2

Realing of Article 2 of the *questionnaire* 788
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 788
of Mr. Kriege 788
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 788
Declarations of Mr. de Bustamante 789
of Colonel Borel 790

International prize court. *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the *questionnaire* 790
Declarations of Sir Edward Fry and of Mr. Kriege 790

Article 4

Reading of Article 4 of the *questionnaire* 791
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 791
of Mr. Kriege 791
Address of the President 792

THIRD MEETING

(July 11, 1907)

International prize court (continuation). *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

Continuation of the general discussion of the *questionnaire* 793
Continuation of the discussion of Article 4 of the *questionnaire* 793
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Henry Howard 793
Two amendments to the British proposal (annex 89) suggested by his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 794
Declarations of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael and of his Excellency Mr. Choate 795

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 of the *questionnaire* 795
Observations of Mr. Kriege 795
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 796

Article 6

Reading of Article 6 of the *questionnaire* 798
Observations of Mr. Kriege 798
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 799
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 799
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 799
Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate 800
Declarations of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh and of Mr. Max Huber 804

Article 7

Reading of Article 7 of the *questionnaire* 805
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 805
Observations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 805
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 805

Article 8

Reading of Article 8 of the *questionnaire* 805
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 805
Resumption of the discussion of Article 7 of the *questionnaire* 806
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 806
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 806
of Mr. Kriege 807
Declarations of his Excellency Count Tornielli and of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 807
Closing of the general discussion 808
Address of the President 808
Definitive constitution of a committee of examination for the purpose of elaborating the draft convention 809

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION

FIRST MEETING

(August 12, 1907)

International prize court (continuation). *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 164–9[165–9]; vol. ii, pp. 9–31[11–33], 781–809[783–810])

PAGE

Discussion of the draft convention, elaborated by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, France, and Great Britain (annex 91) . . . 813
Address of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 813
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 814
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 814
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 814

Articles 1–2

Reading of Articles 1–2 of the draft 814

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the draft 814
Proposal of his Excellency Count Tornielli 814
Observations of Mr. Louis Renault 814
of Mr. Kriege 814
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 815
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 815
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 815
of the President 815

Articles 4–8

Reading of Articles 4–8 of the draft 815
Discussion of Part II of the draft 816
Proposal of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 816
Observations of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 816
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 816
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 817
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 817
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 817
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 817
of Mr. Kriege 817

Article 9

Reading of Article 9 of the draft 817

Article 10

Reading of Article 10 of the draft 818
Observation of the President 818

Article 11

Reading of Article 11 of the draft 818
Observation of his Excellency Count de Selir 818

Article 12

Reading of Article 12 of the draft 818
Article 12 is reserved 818

Articles 13–14

Reading of Articles 13–14 of the draft 818

International prize court. *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 15

Reading of Article 15 of the draft 819
Designation of Mr. Louis Renault as reporter 819

Article 16

Reading of Article 16 of the draft 819
The question of salaries to be paid to the judges is reserved 819

Articles 17–19

Reading of Articles 17–19 of the draft 819

Article 20

Reading of Article 20 of the draft 819
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 819

Articles 21–23

Reading of Articles 21–23 of the draft 820
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére and of the Reporter 820

SECOND MEETING

(August 17, 1907)

International prize court (continuation). *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

Continuation of the discussion of the draft convention (annex 91) 821
Discussion of Part III of the draft 821

Articles 24–25

Reading of Articles 24–25 of the draft 821

Article 26

Reading of Article 26 of the draft 821
Adoption of a modification proposed by Mr. Loeff 821

Article 27

Reading of Article 27 of the draft 822

Article 28

Reading of Article 28 of the draft 822
Observations of Mr. Loeff and of the Reporter 822
Modification of the wording of paragraph 2 of Article 28, proposed by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 822

Article 29

Reading of Article 29 of the draft 822

Article 30

Reading of Article 30 of the draft 822
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 822
of the Reporter 822
of the President 822

Articles 31–34

Reading of Articles 31–34 of the draft 822

International prize court. *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 35

Reading of Article 35 of the draft 823
Observations of Heinrich Lammasch and of the Reporter 823

Article 36

Reading of Article 36 of the draft 823
Observation of Mr. Loeff 823
The provision of paragraph 2 of Article 36 concerning the nomination of secretaries shall be placed in Part II of the draft 823

Article 37

Reading of Article 37 of the draft 823

Article 38

Reading of Article 38 of the draft 823
Suppression of the second phrase of Article 38 824

Article 39

Reading of Article 39 of the draft 824

Article 40

Reading of Article 40 of the draft 824
Observations of Mr. Loeff and of the Reporter 824
Proposal of the President of an addition to the first paragraph of Article 39 . . 824
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Choate 824
of the President 824
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 824
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 824
of the Reporter 824
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 824
of Mr. Kriege 824
Preservation of the wording of Article 40 824

Article 41

Reading of Article 41 of the draft 825

Article 42

Reading of Article 42 of the draft 825
Observations of Mr. Loeff 825
of Mr. Kriege 825
of the Reporter 825

Article 43

Reading of Article 43 of the draft 825
Proposals of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld and of Mr. Kriege . . . 825
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 825
The final wording of Article 43 is reserved 825

Article 44

Reading of Article 44 of the draft 825
Proposal of an addition by the President 826

Article 45

Reading of Article 45 of the draft 826
The question of knowing whether the secretaries shall be permanent or specially chosen for each case, is reserved 826
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 826
of Mr. Kriege 826
of the Reporter 826
of the President 826

International prize court. *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 46

Reading of Article 46 of the draft 826

Article 47

Reading of Article 47 of the draft 826

Article 48

Reading of Article 48 of the draft 826
Proposal of Mr. Loeff 827
Observation of Mr. Kriege 827
Discussion of the table relative to the distribution of judges and deputy judges by countries 827
Reading of a statement by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 827
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Esteva 830
Declaration and proposal of Count de la Mortera 830
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 830
Observations of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 831
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 831
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 831
of Mr. Eyre Crowe 831

Close of the discussion at first reading 832

THIRD MEETING

(August 22, 1907)

International prize court (continuation). *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.

Reading by the President of a letter containing a declaration of his Excellency Mr. Esteva 833
Reading of the draft convention (new text), elaborated by the Reporter (annex 92) 833

Articles 1–2

Reading and adoption of Articles 1–2 of the draft (new text) 833

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the draft (new text) 834
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 834
Modification of the wording of paragraph 2*c*, suggested by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 834

Article 4

Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft (new text) 834

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 of the draft (new text) 834
Observation of the Reporter and of Mr. Loeff 834

Articles 6–9

Reading and adoption of Articles 6–9 of the draft (new text) 834, 835
Discussion of Part II of the draft (new text) 835

Articles 10–13

Reading and adoption of Articles 10–13 of the draft (new text) 835, 836

Article 14

Reading of Article 14 836
Observation of the Reporter 836

International prize court. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Articles 15–18

Reading and adoption of Articles 15–18 of the draft (new text) 836

Article 19

Reading of Article 19 of the project (new text) 837
Observation and proposal of Mr. Eyre Crowe 837
Adoption of the proposal of Mr. Eyre Crowe 837
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 837
The Reporter is charged to elaborate a new article concerning the privileges and the rights of the deputy judges 837

Articles 20–21

Reading and adoption of Article 20–21 of the draft (new text) 837

Article 22

Reading of Article 22 of the draft (new text) 837
Observations of Mr. Loeff and of Mr. Kriege 837

Article 23

Reading of Article 23 of the draft (new text) 838
Observation of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 838
Modification of the wording of the first paragraph of Article 23 838

Articles 24–26

Reading and adoption of Articles 24–26 of the draft (new text) 838
Discussion of Part III of the draft (new text) 838

Article 27

Reading of Article 27 of the draft (new text) 838
Observation of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 838

Articles 28–30

Reading and adoption of Articles 28–30 of the draft (new text) 838

Article 31

Reading of Article 31 of the draft (new text) 839
Modification of wording proposed by the President 839

Article 32

Reading and adoption of Article 32 of the draft (new text) 839

Article 33

Reading of Article 33 of the draft (new text) 839
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 839

Articles 34–38

Reading and adoption of Articles 34–38 of the draft (new text) 839, 840

Article 39

Reading of Article 39 of the draft (new text) 840
Adoption of a modification of wording of the second paragraph proposed by the Reporter 840
The Reporter is charged to find a new wording for Article 22 of the project . . 840

Articles 40–42

Reading of Articles 40–42 of the draft (new text) 841

International prize court. *Reporter:* MR. LOUIS RENAULT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 43

Reading of Article 43 of the draft (new text) 841
Observations of Mr. Loeff and of the President 841

Article 44

Reading and adoption of Article 44 of the draft (new text) 841

Article 45

Reading of Article 45 of the draft (new text) 841
Observations of his Excellency Mr. Choate and of the Reporter 841

Article 46

Reading of Article 46 of the draft (new text) 842
Observations of the Reporter 842
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 842
of the President 842

Article 47

Reading of Article 47 of the draft (new text) 842
Adoption of a modification of wording proposed by the Reporter 842

Articles 48–50

Reading and adoption of Articles 48–50 of the draft (new text) 842–843

Article 51

Reading of Article 51 of the draft (new text) 843
Adoption of a modification of wording proposed by Mr. Loeff 843
Discussion of Article 14 of the draft (new text) 843
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 843
Proposal of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 846
Vote on and adoption of the whole of the table of distribution of judges and deputy judges according to countries 848
Adoption of Article 14 848
Observation of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup on Article 15 of the draft (new text) 848

ANNEXES

Convention of July 29, 1899, for the pacific settlement of international disputes (Parts I, II and III).

NOS. PAGE

1. French proposition (draft intended to replace Part III, Articles 9–14, of the Convention of July 29, 1899) 851
2. Russian proposition (draft intended to replace Part III, Articles 9–14, of the Convention of July 29, 1899) 854
3. Italian proposition 856
4. Proposition of the Netherlands 856
5. British proposition (draft intended to replace Part III, Articles 9–14, of the Convention of July 29, 1899) 857
6. Haitian proposition 860
7. Anglo-French proposition (draft intended to replace Part III, Articles 9–14, of the Convention of July 29, 1899) 861

Convention of July 29, 1899, for the pacific settlement of international disputes (Part IV).

8. German proposition (draft of three new articles to be inserted in the Convention of July 29, 1899) 866

Convention of July 29, 1899, for the pacific settlement of international disputes (Part IV).—*Continued.*

NOS. PAGE
9. French proposition (draft of plan to supplement the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899) . . . 867
10. Russian proposition (Part IV, international arbitration, Chapter II, the permanent court of arbitration) . . . 868
11. Russian proposition (Part IV, international arbitration, Chapter III, arbitral procedure) . . . 869
12. German proposition (amendments to the provisions of the Hague arbitration Convention of July 29, 1899) . . . 870
13. Argentine proposition (draft declaration concerning international arbitration) . . . 871
14. Italian proposition . . . 871
15. Peruvian proposition (amendment to Article 27 of the Convention of July 29, 1899) 872
16. Chilian proposition (amendment to the Peruvian proposition, annex 15) . . . 872
17. Austro-Hungarian proposition (amendment to Article 32 of the Convention of July 29, 1899) . . . 873

Obligatory arbitration.

18. Serbian proposition (draft of a new Article 19 for the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899; see also annex 29) . . . 874
19. Portuguese proposition (amendments and additions to the Convention of July 29, 1899; see also annex 34) . . . 874
20. Proposition of the United States of America (plan for obligatory arbitration; see also annexes 21 and 37) . . . 875
21. Proposition of the United States of America (plan for obligatory arbitration (new draft); see also annexes 20 and 37) . . . 876
22. Swedish proposition (draft intended to replace Articles 14–19 of the Convention of July 29, 1899) . . . 878
23. Brazilian proposition (amendment to Article 16 of the Convention of July 29, 1899) 879
24. Declaration of the Dominican Republic . . . 879
25. Danish declaration . . . 880
26. Mexican proposition (amendment to Article 1 of the proposition of the United States of America, annex 21) . . . 881
27. Swiss proposition (modifications to be made to the Convention of July 29, 1899; see also annex 28) . . . 881
28. Swiss proposition (modifications to be made to the Convention of July 29, 1899 (revision); see also annex 27) . . . 882
29. Serbian proposition (plan for an obligatory arbitration treaty; see also annex 18) . 883
30. Proposition of the first subcommittee of committee of examination A of the first subcommission (amendments to Article 16*b* of the Portuguese proposition, annex 19) . . . 885
31. British proposition (new articles to be added to the Convention of July 29, 1899; see also annexes 32 and 39) . . . 886
32. British proposition (new articles to be added to the Convention of July 29, 1899 (revision); see also annexes 31 and 39) . . . 887
33. Proposition of the second subcommittee of committee of examination A of the first subcommission (communication of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld) . 888
34. Portuguese proposition (amendments and additions to the Convention of July 29, 1899 (revision); see also annex 19) . . . 888
35. Note of his Excellency Mr. Asser, concerning international obligatory arbitration . 889
36. Greek amendment . . . 892
37. Proposition of the United States of America (plan for obligatory arbitration (new draft of August 26, 1907); see also annexes 20 and 21) . . . 892
38. Austro-Hungarian proposition (resolution; see also annexes 42 and 45) . . . 894
39. British proposition (new articles to be added to the Convention of July 29, 1899 (revision); see also annexes 31, 32 and 40) . . . 897

Obligatory arbitration.—*Continued.*

NOS. PAGE
40. British proposition (protocol mentioned in Article 16*d* of the proposition, annex 39; see also annex 41) 898
41. British proposition (protocol mentioned in Article 16*d* of the British proposition, annex 39 (new draft); see also annex 40) 899
42. Austro-Hungarian proposition (resolution, new draft; see also annexes 38 and 45) 902
43. Italian proposition (amendment to Article 16 of the Convention of July 29, 1899) . 902
44. Serbian proposition (amendment to the British proposition, annex 39) . . . 903
45. Austro-Hungarian proposition (resolution, new draft; see also annexes 38 and 42) 903
46. Russian proposition 904
47. Proposition of Uruguay (draft of a declaration concerning a court for obligatory arbitration) 905

Limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts.

48. Proposition of the United States of America (see also annexes 50 and 59) . . 906
49. Haitian proposition 906
50. Proposition of the United States of America (new draft; see also annexes 48 and 59) 907
51. Proposition of the Dominican Republic (amendment to the proposition of the United States of America, annex 50) 908
52. Chilian proposition 908
53. Peruvian proposition (amendment to the proposition of the United States of America, annex 50) 909
54. Declaration of the United States of Venezuela 909
55. Roumanian proposition 910
56. Declaration of the Republic of Salvador 910
57. Comment of the delegation of the Dominican Republic on the proposition of the United States of America relative to the term contract debts 910
58. Mexican proposition (amendment to the proposition of the United States of America, annex 50) 913
59. Proposition of the United States of America (new draft; see also annexes 48 and 50) 913

Documents laid before the Conference.

60. Communication of the delegation of Mexico (treaty of arbitration for the settlement of disputes arising out of pecuniary claims, signed at Mexico, January 30, 1902) 914
61. Regulations provided for by Article 3 of the declaration of November 12/25, 1904 . 915
62. Text of the resolution adopted August 7, 1906, by the third international American conference of Rio de Janeiro, and presented by the delegation of Brazil . 919
63. Collection of general arbitration treaties concluded by the Argentine Republic since 1899, presented by the delegation of that country at the Second Peace Conference 920
64. Documents relating to the procedure of the permanent court of arbitration, collected by the Netherland government 938
65. Collection of general arbitration treaties concluded by the Republic of Uruguay . 958
66. Treaties and conventions concluded by Italy in the matter of arbitration since the year 1899 964
67. Treaties relative to arbitration signed by the five Central American Republics, communicated to the Conference by the delegation of Guatemala . . . 974
68. Article 10 of the propositions of the committee of examination presented July 5, 1899, to the third commission of the First Peace Conference 986
69. Synoptic table of the modifications proposed to the Convention of July 29, 1899, Part IV, Chapter I, Articles 15–19 990

Draft of convention voted by the Commission.

NOS. PAGE
70. Draft of revision of the Convention of July 29, 1899 for the pacific settlement of international disputes 991
71. Draft convention concerning the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of ordinary public debts 1005
72. Anglo-American project for obligatory arbitration (voted by the committee of examination) 1006
73. Anglo-American project for obligatory arbitration 1008
74. Draft declaration concerning obligatory arbitration 1013

Permanent court of arbitration.

(Convention of July 29, 1899 for the pacific settlement of international disputes, Part IV, Chapter II)

75. Russian proposal 1014
76. Proposition of the United States of America 1015
77. Bulgarian proposal 1017
78. Haitian proposal 1018
79. Roumanian proposal 1018

Court of arbitral justice.

80. Draft of a convention presented by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (see also annexes 84, 85 and 86) 1019
81. Suggestions respecting the composition of an international court of justice offered by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain 1024
82. Chinese declaration 1026
83. Brazilian proposal 1027
84. Draft of a convention presented by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (second edition; see also annexes 80, 85 and 86) 1031
85. Draft of a convention presented by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain (third edition; see also annexes 80, 84 and 86) 1036
86. Draft of a convention presented by the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, and Great Britain voted by the Commission (see also annexes 80, 84 and 85) 1045
87. *Vœu* voted by the Commission 1050

International prize court.

88. German proposition 1051
89. British proposition 1056
90. *Questionnaire* drawn up by his Excellency Sir Edward Fry, Messrs. Kriege, and Louis Renault 1058
91. Proposition of the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, France, and Great Britain (see also annexes 92 and 93) 1059
92. Proposition of the delegations of Germany, the United States of America, France, and Great Britain (new draft; see also annexes 91 and 93) 1067
93. Project of a convention voted by the Commission (see also annexes 91 and 92) . 1075

THE 1907 CONFERENCE

CONTENTS: VOLUME III

SECOND COMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 22, 1907)

PAGE

Address of the President 1
Nomination of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert as president of the first subcommission of his Excellency Mr. Asser as president of the second 2
Task of the two subcommissions 2

Communication of General Amourel relative to the deposit of two projects on "the rights and duties of neutrals" (annex 24) and on "the opening of hostilities" (annex 20) 3

Address of Major General Yermolow on the question of the opening of hostilities . . 3

Deposit of a proposition by Mr. Kriege relative to the "treatment of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties" (annex 36) 4

Adhesion of the Governments of Switzerland and China to the Convention of 1899 concerning the laws and customs of war on land 5

Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Martens concerning minutes and communications to the Press 5

SECOND MEETING

(August 14, 1907)

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annexes 1–15). *Reporter:* Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

(See vol. i, pp. 83–4[85–6]; vol. iii, pp. 97–144[101–49])

Examination of the amendments 6

Reading of articles of the 1899 Regulations and amendments presented 6

Article 1. German proposal (annex 2)

Declaration of Major General von Gündell relative to the non-renewal of the German amendment 6

Article 2. German proposal (annex 2)

Adoption of the proposal 6

Article 4. Japanese proposal (annex 10)

Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki relative to the non-renewal of the Japanese amendment 7

Article 5. Cuban proposal (annex 5)

Adoption of Cuban amendment 7

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annexes 1-15). *Reporter:* Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 6. Spanish and Japanese proposals (annexes 6 and 10)

Adoption of first Spanish amendment and of Japanese amendment 7
Final rejection of the second Spanish amendment (annex 6) 7

Article 13. Japanese proposal (annex 10)

Remarks of the President and reading of the proposal 7
Subsidiary Italian proposition (annex 11) 8
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki relative to the non-renewal of the Japanese proposal 8

Article 14. Japanese and Cuban proposals (annexes 10 and 5)

Adoption of Japanese and Cuban amendments 8

Article 17. Japanese proposal (annex 10)

Remarks of the President and reading of the text of a new draft proposed by the committee of examination 8
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 8
Adoption of the text of the committee of examination 8

Articles 22 and 44. German proposal and Austro-Hungarian amendment (annexes 2 and 3). Netherland and Belgian proposals (annexes 4 and 14)

Address of the President 9
Declarations of Major General Yermolow 9
of the Reporter 10
Remarks of the President 10
Declaration of Major General von Gündell 10
Address of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael . . 10
Declarations of General Amourel 11
of Colonel Sapountzakis 11
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 11
of Colonel Ting 11
of Colonel Jofre Montojo 11
Adoption of the German and Netherland proposals in the form of two separate articles, 22*a* and 44*a* 12

Article 23. German proposal (annex 2)

Adoption of the German proposal 12

Article 27. Greek proposal

Adoption of the Greek proposal 12

Articles 35 and 45. Netherland proposal (annexes 9 and 4)

Withdrawal of the Netherland amendments 12

Article 46. Austro-Hungarian proposal (annex 7)

Withdrawal of the Austro-Hungarian amendment 12

Article 52. Russian proposal (annex 15)

Reading of the text approved by the committee of examination 12
Remarks of Major General von Gündell and of the President 12

Article 53. Danish and Austro-Hungarian proposals, Russian amendment (annexes 12, 7 and 8)

Reading and adoption of the draft proposed by the committee of examination relative to the seizure of means of transport and communication . . . 13
Remark of the President 13
Reading and adoption of the Danish amendment 13
Remark of Mr. Louis Renault 13

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annexes 1-15). *Reporter:* Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Reading of a new German proposition (annex 13) relative to the indemnification for violation of the Regulations of 1899 13
Declaration of Major General von Gündell 13
Reservations made by Major General Sir Edmond R. Elles 13
Remark of the President 14

Renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons. *Reporter:* Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

(See vol. i, pp. 85-6[87-9]; vol. iii, pp. 145-53[150-62])

Renewal of the Declaration of 1899 by the delegation of Belgium (annex 18) . . . 14

Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow and reading of a text of Article 25 of the Regulations of 1899 drawn up jointly by the delegations of Russia and Italy . 14

Remarks of the President 14

Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 14

Proposal of General Amourel 14

Exchange of views between the President and his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow . . 15

Declarations of his Excellency Count Tornielli 15
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 15
of Major General von Gündell 15
of Colonel Sapountzakis 15

Adoption of the French proposition relative to Article 25 of the Regulations and of the Belgian proposition (annex 18) relative to the Declaration of 1899 . . . 15

Remarks of Brigadier General Davis on the minutes of the fifth meeting of the first subcommission 15

Remark of the President 16

ANNEX. Report of Baron Giesl von Gieslingen on the amendments proposed to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annex 1), and on the renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting projectiles and explosives from balloons (annex 18) 16

THIRD MEETING

(August 30, 1907)

Address of the President 30

Opening of hostilities. *Reporter:* Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, p. 124[125]; vol. iii, pp. 157-72[163-73])

Examination of the report (see third meeting, annex A) of Mr. Louis Renault on the draft regulations 30

Reading and adoption of the draft in two articles (annex 23) 31

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. *Reporter:* Colonel BOREL.

(See vol. i, p. 125[125]; vol. iii, pp. 157-72[163-78])

Examination of the first report (see third meeting, annex B) of Colonel Borel on the draft regulations (annex 34) 31

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. *Reporter:* Colonel Borel.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Articles 1–2

Reading and adoption of Articles 1 and 2 of the draft 31

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the draft 31
Declaration of Colonel Michelson 31
Remarks of the President 32
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 32
of the Reporter 32
Reservation made by his Excellency Lord Reay 32
Remark of Colonel Michelson 33
Reservation of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow relative to the subsequent presentation of an amendment (annex 35) 33
Article 3 is declared provisionally reserved by the President 33

Article 4

Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft 33

Article 5

Reading and adoption of Article 5 of the draft 33

Article 6

Reading of Article 6 of the draft 33
Remarks of his Excellency Réchid Bey 33
of the Reporter 33

Article 7

Reading of Article 7 of the draft 33
Remarks of the President and of the Reporter 33
Adoption of Article 7 34

Article 8

Reading of Article 8 of the draft 34
Remarks of the President 34
Proposition of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow (annex 35) . 34
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault 34
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 34
of Colonel Michelson 34
of the President 34
Submission to vote and adoption of the Russian amendment 34
Reservations made by his Excellency Lord Reay to Articles 3, 8 and 9, paragraph 2 35
Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Lord Reay relative to Article 3 of the draft 35
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki on paragraph *b* of Article 3 of the draft 35

Article 9

Reading and adoption of Article 9 of the draft (for the reservations, see under Article 8) 35

Article 10

Reading of Article 10 of the draft 35
Declaration of Major General Yermolow relative to the acceptance of paragraph 1 of Article 10 and proposition of an amendment to the second paragraph of Article 10 of the draft 35
Remarks of the Reporter 36
of Major General Yermolow 36
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 36
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 36
of Major General von Gündell 36

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. *Reporter:* Colonel Borel.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Remarks of Colonel Michelson 36
of the President 37
Adoption of the first paragraph of Article 10 37
Reading of Russian amendment to second paragraph of Article 10 . . . 37
Vote on and rejection of Russian amendment 37
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow on paragraph 2 of Article 10 37
Adoption of Article 10 37

Article 11

Reading and adoption of Article 11 of the draft 37
Remarks of the President 37

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. *Reporter:* Colonel Borel.

(See vol. i, pp. 125-9[125-9], 150-64[150-64]; vol. iii, pp. 186-226[191-230])

Examination of the second report (see third meeting, annex C) of Colonel Borel on the draft arrangement (annex 44) 37

Article 61

Reading of Article 61 of the draft 38
Remarks of the Reporter 38
of the President 38
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 38
Adoption of the draft modified by the Reporter 38
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay relative to the German draft (annex 36) 38

Article 62

Reading of Article 62 of the draft 39
Proposition of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael 39
Remark of the Reporter 39
Exchange of views between the President, his Excellency Mr. Carlin, his Excellency Lieutenant General den Beer Poortugael, and the Reporter . 40
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow relative to paragraph I of Article 62 40
Proposition of the President relative to the postponement of the vote on Article 62 40

Article 63

Reading of Article 63 of the draft 41
Remarks of the President 41
of the Reporter 41
Adoption of Article 63 41

Article 64

Reading of Article 64 of the draft 41
Remark of the President 41
Reservations made on first paragraph of Article 64 by his Excellency Mr. Brun and by his Excellency Mr. Mavrocordato 41
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel and of the President . . 41
Proposition of the President relative to postponement of the vote on Article 64 41

Article 65

Reading of Article 65 of the draft 41
Proposition of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel . . . 41
Proposition of the President relative to postponement of the discussion on Article 65 42

Annex A. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on a draft of regulations (annex 23) on the opening of hostilities 42

Annex B. Report of Colonel Borel on a draft of regulations (annex 34) relative to the rights and duties of neutral States in war on land 47

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. *Reporter:* Colonel Borel.—*Continued.*

PAGE

ANNEX C. Report of Colonel Borel on a draft arrangement (annex 44) concerning neutrals in the territory of belligerent parties 60

FOURTH MEETING

(September 2, 1907)

Proposition by Major General Sir Edmond R. Elles of an amendment to the draft of the Russian amendment (annex 35) on paragraph 2 of Article 3 of the draft regulations (annex 34) concerning the rights and duties of neutral States on land 71
Declarations of Major General Yermolow 71
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 71
Remark of the Reporter 71
Reading and adoption of the British amendment 72
Declaration of Major General Sir Edmond R. Elles 72

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties (continuation). *Reporter:* Colonel Borel.

Resumption of the examination of the second report of Colonel Borel 72

Article 62 (see third meeting)

Address of Major General Yermolow and declaration concerning Chapter III of the draft (annex 44) 72
Remarks of the Reporter 73
Article 62 is declared reserved 73

Article 65

Reading of Article 65 of the draft 73
Remarks of the Reporter 73
Vote on and adoption of British amendment (annex 45) 74
Proposition and reading of a new draft of the British amendment made by the Reporter 74
Remark of the President 74
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Carlin 74

Article 66

Reading of Article 66 of the draft 75
Proposition by General Amourel of a new draft (annex 47) of Chapter III of the draft 75
Remarks of Major General von Gündell 75
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 76
of Mr. Louis Renault 76
of the President 76
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 76
Proposition of an amendment by Major General Yermolow relative to the text of Article 62 of the draft (annex 44) 76
Remark of the Reporter on the Netherland amendment to Article 62 (see third meeting) 76
Exchange of views between the Reporter and his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael 76
Remark of the President 76

FIFTH MEETING

(September 4, 1907)

PAGE

Communication of the President of the Conference relative to the subsequent meetings of the Conference in the Hall of the Knights 77

Declaration of Major General Yermolow relative to the acceptance of the text of Article 10 of the regulations on the rights and duties of neutral States on land (see third meeting) 78

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties (continuation). *Reporter:* Colonel Borel.

Examination of the French proposition (annex 47) (see fourth meeting) . . . 78
Reading of Articles 66–69 (Article 67 like Article 70 of the draft, annex 44) . . 78
Remarks and declaration of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael 79
Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and of the Reporter relative to Article 66 of the draft (annex 44) 80–1
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman and of his Excellency Lord Reay 81
Remark of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 81
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 81
Withdrawal of the French amendment 81

Continuation of the discussion of Chapter III (text of the committee, annex 44) . . 81
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 81
of the President 81
of the Reporter 82

Article 66

Reading and rejection of Article 66 of the draft 82
Remark of the President 82

Article 70

Reading and adoption of Article 70 of the draft 82

Article 71

Reading of a new wording of Article 71 of the draft prepared by the Reporter . 82
Reservations made by his Excellency Lord Reay 82
his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 82
his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 82
his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 82
his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 82
his Excellency Réchid Bey 82
Colonel Ting 82
Adoption of Article 71 under said reservations 83

Article 72

Reading of Article 72 of the draft 83
Remarks of the Reporter 83
of the President 83
Reservations made by Mr. Louis Renault 83
his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 83
his Excellency Lord Reay 83
his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 83
his Excellency Réchid Bey 83
Colonel Ting 83
Reading and adoption of Article 72 (new text) 83

Article 62

Continuation of the discussion of Article 62 of the draft (annex 44) and reading of this article (see fourth meeting) 83
Adoption of Article 62 amended by the Reporter 84

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. *Reporter:* Colonel BOREL.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Closing address on the work of the Second Commission by the President, his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 84

Address of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow, President of the Conference 84

SIXTH MEETING

(September 9, 1907)

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties (reconsidered). *Reporter:* Colonel BOREL.

Address of the President on the return of the draft to the Second Commission by the plenary Conference 85
Reading of a Belgian amendment to the second paragraph of Article 65 of the draft (annex 44) and to Article 66 of the French amendment (annex 47) . . 86

Address of Major General Yermolow 87
of the Reporter 88

Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 89
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 89

Remark of the President 89

Withdrawal by his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel of his propositions relative to Articles 65 and 66 of the draft (annex 44) 90

Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay 90

Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 90
of the President 90
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 90
of Mr. Louis Renault 90
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 90
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 90
of the President 91
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 91
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 91
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 91
of the Reporter 91

General adoption of Articles 61, 62 and 63 of the draft (annex 44) 91

Vote on and rejection of Chapter III, Article 66 excepted 92

Proposition of a *vœu* by his Excellency Mr. Eyschen 92
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 92
of the President 93
of his Excellency Mr. Eyschen 93
Adoption of the *vœu* 93

Reading and adoption of a proposition of the Commission to the Conference of a *vœu* conformable to the first paragraph of the Luxemburg subsidiary amendment 93

Support of the *vœu* by his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 93
Closing 93

FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(July 3, 1907)

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annexes 1-15). *Reporter:* Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

(See vol. i, pp. 83-4[85-6]; vol. iii, pp. 6-13[8-15])

PAGE

Address of the President 97
Appointment of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen as reporter . . . 98

Reading of and remarks on the amendments presented by Mr. Antonio Sánchez de Bustamante (annex 5) 98
his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael (annex 4) . . 98
Major General von Gündell (annex 2) 99
Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen (annex 7) 99
his Excellency Mr de Villa Urrutia (annex 6) 99

SECOND MEETING

(July 10, 1907)

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (continuation). *Reporter:* Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

Discussion of the different propositions and amendments 100
Reading of the German amendment (annex 2) relative to Article 1 of the Regulations (annex 1) 100
Remarks and proposition of General Amourel 100
of Major General von Gündell 101
of the President 101
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 101
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki and of his Excellency Baron Guillaume 101
Vote on and rejection of German amendment 101
Reading of German amendment (annex 2) relative to Article 2 of the Regulations 101
Remarks of the President 102
of Colonel Michelson 102
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 102
of Major General von Gündell 102
of Colonel Borel 102
Vote on and adoption of German amendment 102
Remark of his Excellency Mr. Carlin relative to his abstention from voting 102
Reservation made by Montenegro 102
Reading of the Japanese amendment (annex 10) relative to Article 4, paragraph 3, of the Regulations 102
Remarks of the President 102
of Major General von Gündell 102
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 102
Vote on and rejection of the Japanese amendment 103
Reading of the Cuban amendment (annex 5) relative to Article 5 of the Regulations 103
Vote on and adoption of the Cuban amendment 103
Reading of the Spanish amendment (annex 6) relative to Article 6 of the Regulations 103
Reading of a memorandum by Colonel Jofre Montojo 103
Addition proposed by Major General von Gündell and accepted by Colonel Jofre Montojo 104
Proposal of the President relative to the vote on the Spanish and Japanese propositions relative to Article 6 (annex 10) 104

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land. *Reporter:* Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Carlin and of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel . . . 104
Adoption of the Japanese proposition (annex 10) and of the first Spanish amendment (annex 6) modified by the delegation of Germany . . 104
Vote on and rejection of the second Spanish amendment (annex 6) . . .104–5
Reading of the new Article 13a proposed by the delegation of Japan (annex 10) . 105
Addition proposed by his Excellency Count Tornielli and accepted by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki . . . 105
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel . . . 105
of the President . . . 105
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki . . . 105
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld . . . 105
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow . . . 105
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow . . . 105
Remarks of General Amourel and of the President . . . 105
Exchange of views between General Amourel, the President, and his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 106
Reference of the Japanese amendment to a committee of examination . . . 106
Reading and adoption of the Japanese (annex 10) and Cuban (annex 5) amendments relative to Article 14 of the Regulations . . . 106
Reading of the Japanese amendment (annex 10) relative to Article 17 of the Regulations (annex 1) . . . 106
Remarks of the President . . . 106
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki . . . 106
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman . . . 106
Reference of the Japanese amendment to the committee of examination . . 106
Reading of the German amendment (annex 2) relative to Article 44 of the Regulations and of the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 3) relative to the new text . . . 107
Remarks of the President . . . 107
of General Amourel . . . 107
of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen . . . 107
of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 107
Reference of the question to the committee of examination . . . 107
Reading of the German amendment (annex 2) relative to Article 23 of the Regulations . . . 107
Addition proposed by Colonel Borel and accepted by Major General von Gündell . . . 107
Declaration and proposition of Colonel Michelson . . . 107
Exchange of views between Colonel Michelson, Mr. Göppert, Colonel Borel, and the President . . . 107
Reference of the German amendment to the committee of examination . . 107
Reading of the Netherland amendment (annex 9) relative to Article 35 of the Regulations . . . 107
Reference of the Netherland amendment to the committee of examination . 107
Remark of his Excellency Count Tornielli relative to Article 44 of the Regulations 108
Reading of the Netherland amendments (annex 4) relative to Articles 44 and 45 of the Regulations . . . 108
Reference of the amendments to the committee of examination . . . 108
Reading of the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 7) relative to Article 46 of the Regulations . . . 108
Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Carlin . . . 108
Declaration of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen . . . 108
Reference of the Austro-Hungarian amendment to the committee of examination . . . 108
Reading of the Danish amendment (annex 12) relative to Article 53 of the Regulations . . . 108
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Brun . . . 108
of his Excellency Lord Reay . . . 109
of Mr. Göppert . . . 109
of the President . . . 109
Reference of the Danish amendment to the committee of examination . . . 109
Reference to a future meeting of the Austro-Hungarian proposition (annex 7) relative to Article 53 and of the Japanese proposition (annex 10) relative to Article 57 of the Regulations . . . 109

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land. *Reporter:* Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Communication of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki regarding a modification of the text of the new Article 57*b* 109
Constitution of the committee of examination 109

THIRD MEETING

(July 24, 1907)

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (continuation). *Reporter:* Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

Discussion of the amendments to the Regulations of 1899 examined by the committee of examination 110
Reading of the Japanese amendment (annex 10) relative to Article 13 of the Regulations (annex 1) 110
Remark of the President 110
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 110
Remarks of Major General von Gündell 110
of the President 110
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 111
His Excellency Mr. Nelidow takes the chair at the request of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 111
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 111
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 111
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 112
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 112
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch and his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 112–3
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 113
Exchange of views relative to the Italian proposition (annex 11) between his Excellency Count Tornielli and his Excellency Mr. Beernaert . . 113
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow (President) 113
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 113
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 114
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki and General Amourel . . . 114
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Nelidow, his Excellency Mr. Beernaert, his Excellency Lord Reay, and General Amourel . . . 114
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 114
Remark of his Excellency Count Tornielli 114
Resumption of the presidential chair by his Excellency Mr. Beernaert . . 114
Remarks of the President 114
Reading of the Japanese amendment (annex 10) relative to Article 17 of the Regulations 115
Remarks of the President 115
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 115
of General de Robilant 116
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 116
Vote on and adoption of the amendment of the committee of examination . . 116
Reading of the German amendment (annex 2) relative to the new Article 22*a* . 116
Reading of the Austro-Hungarian additional amendment to the German amendment (annex 3) 116
Remarks of the President 116
Address of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen 117
Remark of the President concerning the new Article 44*a* (Nethereland amendment, annex 4) 118
Proposition of Major General Yermolow relative to the preservation of Article 44 of the Regulations conjointly with Article 52 118
Reading of the first paragraph of Article 52 119
Remarks of Major General von Gündell and of the President 119
Address of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael 119
of Colonel Borel 121
of General Amourel 122
Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Count Tornielli 123

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land. *Reporter:* Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Reading by his Excellency Baron Guillaume of a draft declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons (annex 18) 123

ANNEX: Report made in the name of the committee of examination by Baron Giesl von Gieslingen relative to the revision of the Convention of 1899 concerning the laws and customs of war on land 123

FOURTH MEETING

(July 31, 1907)

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (continuation). *Reporter:* Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

Reservation presented by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld relative to the final observation of his Excellency Count Tornielli (see vol. iii, p. 114[118]) in regard to the prohibition of expulsion *en masse* 130

Continuation of the discussion of the German, Austro-Hungarian and Netherland propositions concerning the present Article 44 and the new Article 22 (annexes 2, 3 and 4) 130
Remarks of the President 130
Reading of a Belgian proposition relative to a new wording (annex 14) of Article 44 of the Regulations 131
Declarations of Major General Yermolow 132
of Major General von Gündell 133
of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen 133
of Captain Sturdza 134
of General Amourel 135
of Colonel Ting 135
Remarks of his Excellency Réchid Bey 135
of the President 135
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 135
of Colonel Borel 135
Vote on and adoption of the Belgian proposition (annex 14) 136
Exchange of views on the question of a subsidiary vote on the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 3) between the President and Major General von Gündell 136
Remark of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen 136
Reading and adoption of the German amendment (annex 2) to Article 23 of the Regulations (annex 1) 136
Adoption of the proposition of the President relative to a modification in the text of Article 27 of the Regulations 136
Withdrawal of the Netherland amendment (annex 9) relative to Article 35 of the Regulations 136
Reading of the Netherland amendment relative to a new Article 45*a* (annex 4) . 136
Abandonment of the article by his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael 136
Withdrawal of the Austro-Hungarian amendment relative to Article 46 (annex 7) by Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen 136
Reading of the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 7) relative to Article 53 of the Regulations 137
Remark and proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow (annex 15) relative to Article 52 of the Regulations 137
Remark of the President 137
Reference of the Russian proposition to the committee of examination . . 137
Proposition of an amendment (annex 8) by Major General Yermolow to the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 7) relative to the second paragraph of Article 53 of the Regulations 137
Reference of the amendment to the committee of examination 137
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 137
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 138
of Mr. Louis Renault 138

Amendments to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land. *Reporter:* Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Reading of the Danish amendment (annex 12) to Article 53 of the Regulations . 138
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay 138
Vote on and adoption of the Danish amendment 138
Reading of the Japanese amendments (annex 10) to Article 57 of the Regulations 138
Remarks of the President 138
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 138
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 138
Reference of the new Article 57*a* to the second subcommission 138
Remarks of the President 138
of Mr. Louis Renault 138
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 139

Deposit by the delegation of Germany of an amendment (annex 13) relative to the indemnification for violation of the Regulations concerning the laws and customs of war on land 139
Reading of Articles 1 and 2 of the German amendment 139
Remarks of the President and of Major General von Gündell 139
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 140
Remark of Mr. Louis Renault 141
Declaration of Colonel Borel 141
of Mr. Szilássy 142
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay 142
of Major General von Gündell 142
of Colonel Borel 143
of his Excelency Count Tornielli 143
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 143
of General Amourel 143
Reference of the German amendment to the committee of examination . . 143

Remarks of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael concerning the abandonment of his proposition relative to Article 5 of the Regulations 143

Declaration of the President concerning the opening of the discussion on the draft Declaration presented by the delegation of Belgium (annex 18) relative to the renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons 143
Exchange of views between Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen, his Excellency Lord Reay, and the President 144

FIFTH MEETING

(August 7, 1907)

Renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons. *Reporter:* Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.

(See vol. i, pp. 85–6[87–9]; vol. iii, pp. 14–8[15–8], 27–8[29–31])

Discussion of the draft declaration presented by the delegation of Belgium (annex 18) 145
Reading of the text of the draft 145
Communication of his Excellency Count Tornielli concerning a subsidiary proposition in case the Belgian proposition should not be adopted 145
Propostion of an amendment to Article 25 of the Regulations (annex 1) by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 145
Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 146
Declarations of Mr. Szilássy 146
of Mr. Louis Renault 147
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 147
Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay 148
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 148
of Colonel Sapountzakis 148
Remark of Mr. Louis Renault 149

Renewal of the Declaration of 1899 prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons. *Reporter:* Baron GIESL VON GIESLINGEN.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Declarations of his Excellency Count de Selir and of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang 149
Vote on and adoption of the Belgian proposition 149
Exchange of views between the President and his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow . 149
Remark of his Excellency Count Tornielli and reading of the Italian proposition . 149
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 150
Remark of the President 150
Address of General de Robilant 150
Remarks of Major General von Gündell 151
of General Amourel 152
of General de Robilant 152
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 152
Vote on and adoption of the first article of the subsidiary Italian amendment . . 152
Declaration of Colonel Borel 153
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 153
of Colonel Borel 153
of the President 153
Vote on and adoption of the second article of the Italian amendment 153

Remark of the President relative to the two other Declarations of 1899 (concerning "the prohibition of bullets which expand in the human body" and "the prohibition of the employment of asphyxiating projectiles") 153
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay 153
Remarks of the President 153
Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay 154
of his Excellency Count de Selir 154

SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 29, 1907)

Confirmation of the nomination of his Excellency Mr. Asser to the presidency . . 157

Appointment of Colonel Borel as Secretary 157

Opening of hostilities. *Reporter:* Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, p. 124[125]; vol. iii, pp. 30–1[32–3])

General discussion of the question of the opening of hostilities 157
Reading of a *questionnaire* drawn up by the President (annex 19) 157
Exchange of views between his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael, his Excellency Mr. Nelidow, his Excellency Mr. Beernaert, and his Excellency Mr. Carlin 158
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow and of his Excellency Mr. Lou Tseng-tsiang 158
Remark of his Excellency Lord Reay concerning the convocation bulletins . . . 158

SECOND MEETING

(July 5, 1907)

Opening of hostilities (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

Examination of the drafts of regulations presented 159
Deposit of a proposition by the delegation of France (annex 20) 159
Deposit of a Netherland amendment (annex 22) to the French proposition . . 159

Opening of hostilities. *Reporter:* Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Address of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael . 159
Declaration of Colonel Michelson 161
Address of General Amourel 162
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 164
Remarks of the President 164
of General Amourel 164
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 164
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 164
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Beernaert and his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 164
Reading of an amendment presented by his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael 164
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman and of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow . 165
Adoption of the text of paragraph 2 of the Netherland amendment (annex 22) 165
Remarks of the President 165
Communication of Colonel Borel relative to the deposit of some amendments . 165

THIRD MEETING

(July 12, 1907)

Deposit by the delegation of Luxemburg of an amendment (annex 39) to the German proposition relative to the treatment of neutral persons (annex 36) . . . 166

Opening of hostilities (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

Resumption of the general discussion 166
Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay 166
of his Excellency General Porter 166
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 167
of Colonel Sapountzakis 167
Remarks of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael . 167
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 168
of General Amourel 168
Exchange of views between the President, General Amourel, and Mr. Louis Renault 168
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 168
of Mr. Louis Renault 169
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 169
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 169
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 169
Declarations of Colonel Ting 169
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 169
of his Excellency Mr. de Quesada 169
Remarks of the President and of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére . . 169
Vote on and rejection of the Netherland amendment 170
Remark of Mr. Louis Renault 170
Vote on and adoption of the French text of Article 1 (annex 20) 170
Discussion of Article 2 of the French proposition 170
Deposit of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. Beernaert and reading of the text 170
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 170
of Colonel Borel 170
of Mr. Louis Renault 170
of Mr. Kriege 170
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 170
of Captain Lacaze 170
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael . 170
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 170
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 171
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 171
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 171
Reference of the question to a committee of examination 171
Adoption of Article 2 with reservations 171

Opening of hostilities. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Provisional regulation of the question of the opening of hostilities 171
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Carlin relative to Article 6 of the *questionnaire* (annex 19) 171
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 171
of Mr. Louis Renault 171
of the President 172

FOURTH MEETING

(July 19, 1907)

Opening of hostilities (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.

Remark of his Excellency Mr. Carlin on the minutes of the third meeting 173

Explanations given by the President to his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére concerning the misunderstanding regarding the order of the votes relative to the French proposition (annex 20) and to the Netherland amendment (annex 22) on the opening of hostilities 173

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. *Reporter:* Colonel Borel.

(See vol. i, p. 125[125]; vol. iii, pp. 31–7[33–40])

Synoptic table (annex 33) of the propositions deposited by the various delegations . . 173

Proposition of the President concerning the method of work 173

General discussion of the French proposition (annex 24) 173
Address of General Amourel 173
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 174
Remarks of the President and adoption of a new Article 1 (see Belgian proposition, annex 30) 174
Remark of his Excellency Lord Reay on the British amendment (annex 25) . 175
Discussion of Article 1 of the French proposition 175
Remarks of Colonel Borel relative to the Swiss amendment (annex 26) . . . 175
Remark of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 175
Declarations of General Amourel and of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki . . 175
Remarks of the President 175
of Colonel Borel 175
of Mr. Louis Renault 176
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 176
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 176
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 176
Discussion of Article 2 of the French proposition (annex 24) 176
Deposit of two amendments by the delegations of Switzerland (annex 26) and of Belgium (annex 30) 176
Remark of Colonel Borel 176
Reservations made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein and by Mr. Louis Renault 177
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 177
Discussion of Article 3 of the French proposition and on the Belgian amendment relative thereto (annex 33) 177
Remark of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 177
Declaration of General Amourel 177
Discussion of Article 4 of the French proposition (annex 24) and on the British, Swiss, Netherland and Belgian amendments relative thereto (annexes 25, 26, 27 and 30) 177
Remark of his Excellency Lord Reay 177
Declaration of General Amourel 177
Remarks of Colonel Borel 178
of Mr. Louis Renault 178
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael . . 178

Rights and duties of neutral States on land. *Reporter:* Colonel Borel.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Declaration of General Amourel 178
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 178
of Mr. Louis Renault 178
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 179
of Mr. Louis Renault 179
of Mr. de Beaufort 179
of Colonel Borel 179
of the President 179
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael . . 179

Examination of the new propositions 180
Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein on the German amendment (annex 29) to the French proposition (annex 24) . . 180
Declaration of Major General Yermolow 181
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel on the Belgian amendment (annex 30) inscribed in the synoptic table as Article 6 (annex 33) . 181
Reservation made by his Excellency Lord Reay 181
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay on the British amendment (annex 25) inscribed in the synoptic table as Article 5 (annex 33) 181
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 181
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 182
Remarks of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael on the Netherland amendment (annex 27) inscribed in the synoptic table as Article 5 (annex 33) 182
Remark of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 182
Reading of a memorandum by Lieutenant Colonel van Oordt 182
Remarks of Colonel Borel 183
Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay and of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 184
Reference to the committee of examination of the British proposition (annex 25) inscribed in Article 6, and the Belgian propostion (annex 30) inscribed in Article 2 of the synoptic table (annex 33) 184
Discussion of Article 7 of the Netherland proposition (annex 28) . . . 184
Remarks of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael and of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 184
Declaration of Colonel Ting 184
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay on the British amendment to the title of the draft (annex 34) 184
Reference of the question to a committee of examination and constitution of this committee 194

FIFTH MEETING

(July 26, 1907)

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. *Reporter:* Colonel Borel.

(See vol. i, pp. 125–9[125–9], 150–64[150–64]; vol. iii, pp. 37–93[40–98])

Discussion of the German proposition (annex 36) and amendments relative thereto (annexes 37–42, see the synoptic table, annex 43) 186
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . 186
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay 188
Declaration of Brigadier General Davis 189

Article 61

Reading of Article 61 of the German proposition 190
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 190
of Mr. Louis Renault 190
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 190
Remarks of Colonel Borel and of the President 190
Reference of Article 61 to the committee of examination 190

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. *Reporter:* Colonel Borel.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 62

Reading of Article 62 of the German proposition and of the Swiss amendment ment relative thereto (annex 38) 191
Remarks of Colonel Borel 191
Proposition of the President 192
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault 192
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 192
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 192
Declaration of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 193
Remarks of Mr. Pierre Hudicourt and of his Excellency Mr. Carlin . . . 193
Exchange of views between the President and his Excellency Mr. Beernaert . 193
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 193
of Colonel Borel 193
Reference to the committee of examination of the new paragraph contained in the Swiss amendment 193

Article 63

Reading of Article 63 of the German proposition 194
Remarks of Major General von Gündell and of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 194
Reference of Article 63 to the committee of examination 194

Article 64

Reading of Article 64 of the German proposition and of the Austro-Hungarian amendment relative to the second paragraph (annex 37) 194
Remarks of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen 194
of Major General von Gündell 195
of Mr. Louis Renault 195
of the President 196

Article 65

Reading of Article 65 of the German proposition 196
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 196
of the President 197
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 197
of Colonel Borel 197
of his Excellency Lord Reay 197
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael . . 198
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 198
of Brigadier General Davis 198
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 198
Declaration of Mr. Pierre Hudicourt 199
Remark of his Excellency Réchid Bey 199
Declaration of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen 199
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 199

SIXTH MEETING

(August 2, 1907)

Communication by his Excellency Count Tornielli on the reference by the second subcommission of the Third Commission to the second subcommission of the Second Commission of Article 1 of the British draft convention on the rights and duties of neutral States in case of naval war (vol. iii, Third Commission, annex 44) 201

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties (continuation). *Reporter:* Colonel Borel.

Discussion of Chapter II of the German draft (annex 36) and of the amendments relative thereto 202

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. *Reporter:* Colonel BOREL.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Articles 64 and 65

Remarks of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael on Article 64 of the German proposition, and proposition to add a new paragraph after the first paragraph (annex 42) 202
Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 203
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 203
of his Excellency Réchid Bey 203
Proposition of the President concerning the reference to the committee of examination of the Netherland amendment (annex 42) 203
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 203
of Major General von Gündell 203
of his Excellency Count Tornielli (relative to Article 65) 204
of Colonel Borel 204
of Mr. Hagerup 204
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 204
of Mr. Louis Renault 204
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 205
of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen 205
Reference of Articles 64 and 65 to the committee of examination 205

Article 66

Reading of Article 66 of the German proposition and of the Swiss amendment relative thereto (annex 38) 206
Remarks of Colonel Borel 206
of Major General von Gündell 206

Discussion of Chapter III of the German draft (annex 36) 206

Article 67

Reading of Article 67 of the German proposition 206
Remark of Mr. Louis Renault 207
Reading of Articles 48 and 49 of the 1899 Regulations 207
Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 207
of Mr. Louis Renault 208
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 208
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 208
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay 208
Remark of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 208
Reference of Article 67 to the committee of examination 209

Article 68

Reading of Article 68 of the German proposition and of the Swiss amendment relative thereto (annex 38) 209
Remarks of Colonel Borel 209
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 209
of Lieutenant Colonel van Oordt 209
of the President 210
of Major General von Gündell 210

Article 69

Reading of Article 69 of the German draft 210
Reference of Articles 68 and 69 to the committee of examination 210

Article 70

Reading of Article 70 of the German proposition 210
Address of his Excellency Mr. Eyschen on the Luxemburg amendments (annexes 39 and 40) to the German proposition (annex 36) . . . 210

Designation of Mr. Louis Renault as reporter of the committee of examination for the question of opening of hostilities, and of Colonel Borel for that of neutrality 214

SEVENTH MEETING

(August 9, 1907)

PAGE

Reading by the President of a letter from his Excellency Mr. A. Beernaert on the subject of the Japanese (annexes 10 and 32) and Danish amendments (annex 12) to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annex 1) 215

Reading by the President of a letter from his Excellency Mr. Brun relative to the Danish amendment (vol. iii, Second Commission, annex 31) to the first article of the British draft convention respecting the rights and duties of neutral States of naval war (vol. iii, Third Commission, annex 44) 216
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 216
Remarks of the President 216
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 216

Neutrals in the territory of belligerent parties (continuation). *Reporter:* Colonel Borel.

Continuation of the discussion of the Luxemburg amendments (annexes 39 and 40) to the German proposition (annex 36) 217
Address of Major General von Gündell 217
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Carlin and of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen 219
Remark of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 220
Declarations of General Amourel and of his Excellency Lord Reay 221
Remarks of Major General von Gündell and of his Excellency van den Heuvel . 221
Address of his Excellency Mr. Eyschen 221
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 223
Reading of an amendment drawn up by his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch . . . 223
Remarks of Colonel Borel 223
Reference of Article 70 of the German proposition (annex 36) to the committee of examination 223

Article 71

Reading of Article 71 of the German proposition and of the Austro-Hungarian amendment thereto (annex 37) 224
Declaration of Major General von Gündell 224
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 224
of Major General von Gündell 224
of Lieutenant Colonel van Oordt 224
of Major General Baron Giesl von Gieslingen 226
Reference of Article 71 to the committee of examination 226

Article 72

Reading and adoption of Article 72 of the German proposition 226

Articles 57 and 57b (new)

Reading of Articles 57*a* and 57*b* of the Japanese proposition (annexes 32 and 10) 226
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 226
Declaration of Brigadier General Davis 227
Reference of Articles 57*a* and 57*b* to the committee of examination . . . 227
Reference to the committee of examination of the Danish amendment concerning "the mobilization of the military forces of the neutrals" (annex 31) . . 227

ANNEXES

NOS.
1. **Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land** (annex to the Convention) 231

Amendments proposed to the Regulations of 1899 respecting the laws and customs of war on land (annex 1).

NOS. PAGE
2. German proposition 240
3. Austro-Hungarian amendment to the German proposition (annex 2) 240
4. Netherland proposition 241
5. Cuban proposition 241
6. Spanish proposition 242
7. Austro-Hungarian proposition 242
8. Russian amendment to the Austro-Hungarian proposition (annex 7) 242
9. Netherland proposition 243
10. Japanese proposition (see annex 32) 243
11. Italian amendment to the Japanese proposition (annex 10) 244
12. Danish proposition 244
13. German proposition 245
14. Belgian proposition 245
15. Russian proposition 246
16. Draft of amendments elaborated by the first subcommission 246

Declaration of 1899 concerning the employment of bullets which expand, etc.

17. Proposition of the United States of America 251

Declaration of 1899 concerning the launching of projectiles from balloons.

18. The Declaration of 1899 and the draft declaration presented by the delegation of Belgium 251

Opening of hostilities.

19. *Questionnaire* prepared by his Excellency Mr. T. M. C. Asser, President of the second subcommission of the Second Commission 253
20. French proposition 253
21. Belgian amendment to the French proposition (annex 20) 254
22. Netherland amendment to the French proposition (annex 20) 254
23. Draft regulations elaborated by the committee of examination 254

Rights and duties of neutral States on land.

24. French proposition 255
25. British amendment to the French proposition (annex 24) 255
26. Swiss amendment to the French proposition (annex 24) 256
27. Netherland amendment to the French proposition (annex 24) 257
28. Netherland amendment to the French proposition (annex 24) 257
29. German amendment to the French proposition (annex 24) 257
30. Belgian amendment to the French proposition and to the German, British, Netherland and Swiss amendments (annexes 24–29) 258
31. Danish proposition 259
32. Japanese proposition (see annex 10) 259
33. Synoptic table 260
34. Draft regulations elaborated by the committee of examination 264
35. Russian amendments to the draft regulations elaborated by the committee of examination (annex 34) 265

Neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties.

NOS. PAGE
36. German proposition 266
37. Austro-Hungarian amendment to the German proposition (annex 36) . . . 268
38. Swiss amendment to the German proposition (annex 36) 268
39. Luxemburg amendment to the German proposition (annex 36) 269
40. Luxemburg amendment to the German proposition (annex 36) 269
41. Serbian additional amendment to the Luxemburg amendment (annex 40) . . . 270
42. Netherland amendment to the German proposition (annex 36) 270
43. Synoptic table 272
44. Draft elaborated by the committee of examination 282
45. British amendment to the draft elaborated by the committee of examination (annex 44) 284
46. Belgian amendment to the draft elaborated by the committee of examination (annex 44) 284
47. French amendment to the draft of the committee of examination (annex 44) . . 285

THIRD COMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 24, 1907)

Address of the President 289
Organization of the Bureau of the Commission and subcommissions 291
Designation of the reporters and secretaries 291

Deposit by his Excellency General Porter of a proposition relative to the bombardment by a naval force of unfortified towns, etc., etc. (annex 1) 291

Deposit by Mr. Kriege of a proposition containing an amendment to the provisions of the Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864 (annexes 38 and 39) 291

Communication of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow, concerning a British proposition relative to the laying of automatic contact mines (annex 9) 292

Declaration of his Excellency Lou Tseng-tsiang, concerning the acceptation by the Imperial Government of the sign of the Red Cross 292

Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha, concerning the maintenance of the sign of the Red Crescent 292

SECOND MEETING

(July 16, 1907)

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.

(See vol. i, pp. 63–5[66–8]; vol. iii, pp. 557–72[553–69])

Discussion of Mr. Renault's report (annex A) and the draft convention (annex B) . 293
Remarks of the President 293

Articles 1–2

Reading and adoption of Articles 1 and 2 of the draft 293

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the draft 293
Remarks of the Reporter 293
Reading of a declaration of Rear Admiral Siegel 294
Modification proposed by his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel and accepted by Rear Admiral Siegel 296
Reading and adoption of revised Article 3 296

Article 4

Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft 296

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 of the draft 296
Remarks and propositions of the Reporter 296
Reading of revised Article 5 297
Remarks of Rear Admiral Arago 297
of the Reporter 297
Declarations of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 297
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 297
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 298
of his Excellency Mr. Carlin 298
Résumé of the declarations, by the President 298
Adoption of revised Article 5 299

Article 6

Reading and adoption of Article 6 of the draft 299

Article 7 (new)

Reading of Article 7 of the draft 299
Remarks of the Reporter 299
Adoption of Article 7 300

Article 8 (new)

Reading of Article 8 of the draft 300
Remarks of the Reporter 300
of the President 300
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell 300
of Rear Admiral Arago 300
of Captain Ottley 301
of Rear Admiral Arago 301
Adoption of Article 8 301

Article 9

Reading of Article 9 of the draft 301
Remarks of the Reporter 301
of the President 301
of Colonel Ovtchinnikow 301
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 301
Exchange of views between the President, the Reporter, and his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 302
Adoption of revised Article 9 302

Article 10

Reading and adoption of Article 10 of the draft 302

Article 11

Reading of Article 11 of the draft 302
Proposition of the Reporter 302
Adoption of revised Article 11 302

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 12

Reading and adoption of Article 12 of the draft 302
Reservation made by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 302

Articles 13–14

Reading and adoption of Articles 13 and 14 of the draft 302

Article 15

Reading of Article 15 of the draft 302
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 302
of the Reporter 303
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 303
Reservation made by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 303
Adoption of Article 15 303

Articles 16–26

Reading and adoption of Articles 16–24 and 26 (final) of the draft 303

Article 25 (new)

Reading of Article 25 of the draft 303
Amendment proposed by Ritter von Weil 303
Adoption of revised Article 25 303

Address of the President 303
Constitution of a committee to formulate a *questionnaire* with regard to the Japanese proposition (annex 46), the Spanish proposition (annex 47), the British proposition (annex 44) and the Russian proposition (annex 48), concerning the regulations to be observed by belligerent war-ships in neutral ports 304

Annex A. Report of Mr. Louis Renault on the amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29,1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864 305

Annex B. Text of the Convention of July 29, 1899, and texts proposed by the committee of examination and the Commission 313

Annex C. Text of the Geneva Convention of July 6, 1906, for the amelioration of the condition of the sick and wounded in the armies in the field 323

THIRD MEETING

(August 8, 1907)

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns, villages, etc. *Reporter:* Mr. Georgios Streit.

(See vol. i, pp. 86–8[89–90]; vol. iii, pp. 542–54[538–50])

Discussion of the report and draft convention and of the Belgian and French amendments (annex B) 343
Remarks of the President 343

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto . 343
Adoption of Article 1, paragraph 1 343
Declarations of Captain Ottley 344
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 345
Exchange of views between the Reporter and Captain Ottley 346
Vote upon and adoption of Article 1, paragraph 2 346

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns, villages, etc. *Reporter:* Mr. Georgios Streit.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto . 346
Remarks of the President 348
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 348
Adoption of Article 2, paragraph 1, with this reservation 348
Remarks of Captain Lacaze 348
Declaration of Captain Ottley 349
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 349
of Captain Lacaze 349
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 350
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 350
Vote upon and adoption of Article 2, paragraph 2 (French text) 350
Reading and adoption of Article 2, paragraph 2, of the Belgian amendment (annex B) 350

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto . . 351
Adoption of Article 3, paragraph 1, of the Belgian amendment (annex B) . . 352
Reading of Article 3, paragraph 2, of the Belgian amendment 352
Remarks of the President 352
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 352
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 352
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 352
of Mr. Louis Renault 352
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 353
Adoption of Article 3, paragraph 2, revised 353

Article 4

Reading of Article 4 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto . 353
Adoption of Article 4 of the draft except for definitive verbal changes in the text to be made by the committee of examination 353

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto . 353
Adoption of Article 5 354

Article 6

Reading of Article 6 of the draft and of the part of the report relative thereto . 354
Adoption of Article 6 355
Reference of the two texts, of the draft convention and the Belgian amendment, to the committee of examination 355

Article 7

Reading and adoption of Article 7 (final) of the draft 355
Address of the President 355

Annex A. Report of Mr. Georgios Streit on the bombardment by naval forces of ports, towns and villages 355

Annex B. Synoptic table (annex to the report of Mr. Georgios Streit) 364

FOURTH MEETING

(August 28, 1907)

Questions of competence raised in the committee of examination of the first sub-commission of the Third Commission with regard to mines. *Reporter:* Mr. Georgios Streit.

Reading of the report of Mr. Georgios Streit (see the annex to the minutes of this session) 367

Questions of competence raised in the committee of examination of the first subcommission of the Third Commission with regard to mines. *Reporter:* Mr. Georgios Streit.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Address of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell 367
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 368
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 369
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 370
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 370
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 371
Address and proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 373
Address of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 374
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 375
of the President 375
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 376
of the President 376
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 376
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 376
of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura 376
Reference of the propositions concerning the laying of mines by neutral States to the committee of examination 377

Annex. Report of Mr. Georgios Streit concerning the question of competence raised in the committee of examination of the first subcommission of the Third Commission with regard to mines 377

FIFTH MEETING

(September 17, 1907)

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. *Reporter:* Mr. Georgios Streit.

(See vol. i, pp. 271–6[278–82]; vol. iii, pp. 521–41[517–38])

Discussion of the report of Mr. Georgios Streit and of the draft regulations (see the fifth meeting, annex B) 378
Address of the President 378
Reading of a part of the report 379
Reading and adoption of the title of the draft regulations 380

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the draft 380
Address of Rear Admiral Siegel 380
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 381
Amendments proposed by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 384
Address of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 385
Amendment proposed by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . 385
Address of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 385
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 387
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency General Porter 387
Remarks of the President 390
Reading of a German amendment of paragraph 1 of Article 1 391
Remarks of the President 391
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 391
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 391
of Captain Martin 391
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 391
Vote upon the German amendment 392
Vote upon Article 1, paragraph 1 392
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 392
of the President 392
Discussion of Article 1, paragraph 2 393
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 393
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 393
of his Excellency Réchid Bey 393
of Colonel Sapountzakis 393
Adoption of paragraphs 2 and 3 of Article 1 of the draft 393

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. *Reporter:* Mr. Georgios Streit.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the draft 393
Reservations made by Captain Martin 393
his Excellency Mehemed Pasha 393
Vote upon and adoption of Article 2 393
Remarks of the Reporter 393
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 394
of the President 394

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the draft 394
Vote upon and adoption of Article 3 394

Article 4

Reading of Article 4 of the draft 394
Deposit of a British amendment to paragraphs 2 and 3 of Article 4 . . . 394
Vote upon and adoption of Article 4, paragraph 1 394
Reservation made by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 394
Vote upon the British amendment 395
Proposition of the Reporter 395
Vote upon Article 4, paragraph 2 395
Vote upon and adoption of Article 4, paragraph 3 395

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 of the draft 395
Remarks of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura 395
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 396
Vote upon and adoption of the British amendment to eliminate Article 5 . . 396

Article 6

Reading of Article 6 of the draft 397
Reservation made by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha relative to Article 6, paragraph 1 397
Adoption of Article 6, paragraph 1 397
Remarks relative to Article 6, paragraph 2 397
of the President 397
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 397
Adoption of Article 6, paragraph 2 397

Article 7

Reading of Article 7 of the draft 397
Remarks of the President 398
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 398
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 398
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 398
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 398
of the President 398

Annex A. Report of Mr. Georgios Streit concerning the laying of automatic submarine contact mines 399

Annex B. Draft regulations concerning the laying of automatic submarine contact mines 429

SIXTH MEETING

(September 19, 1907)

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines (continuation). *Reporter:* **Mr.** GEORGIOS STREIT.

PAGE
Continuation of the discussion of the draft regulations (see the fifth meeting, annex B) 432
Address of the President 432
Reading of a German proposition (annex 23) 433
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 435
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 436
of the President 436
Reading and discussion of the Swedish proposition 436
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 436
of his Excellency Réchid Bey 436
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 437
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 437
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 437
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 437
of the President 437
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 437
Vote upon and rejection of the preamble of the Swedish proposition . . 438
Remarks of the President 438
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell 438

Article 7

Reading of Article 7 of the draft (see the fifth meeting, annex B) 438
Adoption of Article 7, paragraph 1 438
Remarks relative to Article 7, paragraph 2 438
of the President 438
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 438
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 438
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 438
of Mr. Vedel 438
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 439
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 439
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 439
Vote upon and rejection of Article 7, paragraph 2 439
Adoption of Article 7, paragraph 3 439

Article 8

Reading and adoption of Article 8 of the draft 439

Article 9

Reading of Article 9 of the draft 439
Declarations relative to Article 9, paragraph 1 439
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 439
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 439
Remarks relative to Article 9, paragraph 2 440
of the President 440
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 440
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 440
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 440
Amendment by his Excellency Réchid Bey of his vote upon Article 3 of the draft 441
Adoption of Article 9, paragraph 2 441
Reading of Article 9, paragraph 3, and of the British amendment relative thereto 441
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 441
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 440
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 441
Vote upon Article 9, paragraph 3 441

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. *Reporter:* Mr. Georgios Streit.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 10

Reading of Article 10, paragraph 1, of the draft 441
Amendment presented by the British delegation 441
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 441
Vote upon and acceptance of the British amendment 442
Reading of Article 10, paragraph 2, and of the British amendment relative thereto 442
Adoption of Article 10 (final), paragraph 2, in the form of the British amendment 442
Reading of a Netherland proposition (annex 12) 442
Address of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell 442
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 443
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 443
Exchange of views between his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow, his Excellency Vice Admiral Röell, and the Reporter 443
Discussion of the systems of majority 443
Remarks of the President 443
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 444
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 444
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 445
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 445
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 446
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 446
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 446

SEVENTH MEETING

(September 26, 1907)

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. Georgios Streit.

Continuation of the discussion of the draft regulations (new text, annex 35) . . 448
Reading of a letter of his Excellency Lou Tseng-tsiang concerning the Chinese vote relative to the articles discussed in the fifth meeting 448
Address of the President 448
of the Reporter 449
Adoption of a modification of the report 449

Article 1

Reading of Article 1, paragraph 1, of the new draft 450
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha relative to Article 1 450
Declarations relative to Article 1, paragraph 1, made by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 450
his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 450
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld to the said paragraph 450
Reading and adoption of Article 1, paragraphs 2 and 3 450
Adoption of Article 1 with the above reservations 450

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the new draft 450
Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 450
Reading of a Colombian amendment (annex 36) 450
Address of Mr. Pérez Triana 451
Remarks of the President 452
of Mr. Pérez Triana 452
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 452
of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 452
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 453
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 453
of Colonel Ting 453

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. *Reporter:* Mr. Georgios Streit.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 453
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 453
Vote upon and rejection of the Colombian amendment (annex 36) . . . 453
Reading of Article 2 of the new draft 454
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 454
Vote upon and adoption of Article 2 454
Reservation made by his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein . . 454

Article 3

Reading Article 3 of the new draft 454
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 454

Articles 4–5

Reading and adoption of Articles 4 and 5 of the new draft 455

Article 6

Reading of Article 6 of the new draft with the British amendment (annex 37) . . 455
Remarks of the President 455
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 455
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Mérey von Kapos-Mére 455
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 456
Vote upon Article 6 with the British amendment 456

Article 7

Reading and adoption of Article 7 (final) of the new draft 456
Vote upon the whole new draft 456
Reservations made by the delegations of Germany, Montenegro, Russia, Sweden, and Turkey 456
Address of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 457
of the President 457

Annex. Draft report to the Conference of Mr. Georgios Streit on the laying of automatic submarine contact mines 457

EIGHTH MEETING

(October 4, 1907)

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.

(See vol. i, pp. 276–9[282–5]; vol. iii, pp. 573–622[569–618])

Discussion of the report of Mr. Louis Renault and of the draft convention (annex 65) 463
Address of the President 463
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 463
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 466
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 467
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 467
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 467
of his Excellency General Porter 467
of Mr. Max Huber 467
Remarks of the President 468
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 468
Reading of the preamble of the report 468

Articles 1–2

Reading and adoption of the preamble and of Articles 1–2 of the draft . . . 470

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the draft 470
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 470
Adoption of Article 3 470

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Articles 4–6

Reading and adoption of Articles 4–6 of the draft 470

Articles 7–10

Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 471
Remarks of the President 477
Reading and adoption of Articles 7–10 of the draft 477

Article 11

Reading of Article 11 of the draft 477
Declaration of Mr. Kriege 477
Adoption of Article 11 477

Article 12

Reading of Article 12 of the draft 477
Reading and explanation by Rear Admiral Siegel of the German amendment (annex 64) 477
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 479
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 479
Remarks of the President 480
Vote upon Article 12 of the German amendment (annex 64) 481
Vote upon Article 12 of the draft 481

Article 13

Reading and adoption of Article 13 of the draft 481

Article 14

Reading of Article 14 of the draft 481
Declaration of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura 481

Articles 15–18

Reading and adoption of Articles 15–18 of the draft 482

Article 19

Reading of Article 19 of the draft 482
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 482
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow relative to the Russian amendment 483
Declarations of Mr. Kriege 483
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 484
Remarks of the President 484
Adoption of Article 19, paragraphs 1 and 2 484
Vote upon the Russian amendment 484
Adoption of Article 19, paragraph 3 *in fine* 484
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 484

Article 20

Reading of Article 20 of the draft 484
Reservation made by Mr. Kriege 484
Adoption of Article 20 (annex 65) 484

Articles 21–22

Reading and adoption of Articles 21–22 of the draft 484

Article 23

Reading of Article 23 of the draft 485
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 485
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 485
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 485
Remarks of the President 485
Vote upon the elimination of Article 23 485
Retention of Article 23 486

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Articles 24–27

Reading and adoption of Articles 24–27 (final) of the draft 486
Remarks of the President 486
of the Reporter 486
Address of the President 486
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 488

ANNEX. Report to the Commission on the draft convention regarding the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war 489

FIRST SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 27, 1907)

Address of the President 521

Communications relative to the deposit of motions (annexes 3 and 4) concerning the bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns and villages, etc. . 521
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 522
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 522

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. *Reporter:* Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

(See vol. i, pp. 272–6[278–82]; vol. iii, pp. 367–462[364–460])

General discussion upon the British proposition (annex 9) 522
Remarks of the President 522

Deposit of an amendment by his Excellency Count Tornielli (annex 10) 522

Explanatory statement regarding this proposition by Captain Castiglia 522

Explanatory statement regarding the British proposition by Captain Ottley . . . 523

Deposit of amendments by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki (annex 11) 524
by his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell (annex 12) 525
by Captain Burlamaqui de Moura (annex 13) 525

Remarks of the President 525
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 525

SECOND MEETING

(July 4, 1907)

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

Continuation of the general discussion of the British proposition (annex 9) . . . 526
Résumé by the President of the questions submitted to the subcommission . . . 526
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 527
of General de Robilant 527
of the President 527
Address of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura 527
Remarks of the President 529

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. *Reporter:* Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Articles 1-2

Reading of Article 1 of the British proposition (annex 9) and of the Italian amendment (annex 10), Japanese amendment (annex 11) and Spanish amendment (annex 14) relative thereto . . . 529
Remarks of Rear Admiral Arago . . . 529
Address of Captain Castiglia . . . 529
Remarks of the President upon the necessity of discussing Articles 1 and 2 simultaneously . . . 530
Declaration of Captain Ottley . . . 530
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 530
of Captain Chacón . . . 530
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow . . . 530
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois . . . 530
of Captain Ottley . . . 531
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell . . . 531

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the British proposition . . . 531
Remarks of the President . . . 531
of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 531
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow . . . 531

Article 4

Reading of Article 4 of the British proposition . . . 531
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 531
of Captain Ottley . . . 531
of Rear Admiral Siegel . . . 531
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell . . . 531
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel . . . 531
of the President . . . 531
of Captain Ottley . . . 532
of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 532
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel . . . 532
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell . . . 532
of the President . . . 532

Articles 5-6

Reading of Articles 5-6 of the British proposition with the Netherland amendment (annex 12) . . . 532
Remarks of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell . . . 532
of the President . . . 532
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz . . . 532
of Captain Ottley . . . 533
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld . . . 533

THIRD MEETING

(July 11, 1907)

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.

Continuation of the general discussion of the British proposition (annex 9) . . . 534
Remarks of the President . . . 534
Reading of the Spanish amendment (annex 14) to Article 4 of the British proposition . . . 534
Reading of a proposition of the United States of America (annex 17) relating to the British proposition, and remarks of the President . . . 534
Remarks of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell concerning the Spanish amendment . . . 534

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines. *Reporter:* Mr. Georgios Streit.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Reading of the Netherland amendment relative to the laying of mines in straits (annex 12) . . . 534
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki . . . 535
of the President . . . 535
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell . . . 535
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki . . . 536
Reading of Article 3 of the British draft (annex 9) . . . 536
Remarks of Rear Admiral Arago . . . 536
of the President . . . 536
of Captain Ottley . . . 536
of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 536
Reading of the Netherland and Brazilian amendments (annexes 12 and 13) relative to the laying of mines by neutrals . . . 537
Remarks of the President . . . 537
of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura . . . 537
of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 537
Reading of Article 7 of the Netherland amendment (annex 12) . . . 537
Remarks of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell . . . 537
of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 538
Discussion of the whole British draft (annex 9) with amendments . . . 538
Address of Mr. Louis Renault . . . 538
of Captain Behr . . . 539
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 540
of the President . . . 540
of Mr. Louis Renault . . . 541
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz . . . 541
of Rear Admiral Siegel . . . 541
Constitution of a committee of examination . . . 541

FOURTH MEETING

(July 18, 1907)

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns and villages, etc. *Reporter:* Mr. Georgios Streit.

(See vol. i, pp. 86–8[89–90]; vol. iii, pp. 343–66[341–64])

Discussion of the draft of the delegations of the United States of America, Spain, Italy, the Netherlands, and Russia (annex 6) . . . 542
Remarks of the President . . . 542
of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 542
Address of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert . . . 542
Declaration of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael . 544
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 544
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert . . . 545
of the President . . . 545
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow . . . 545
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow . . . 545
Remarks of Captain Ottley . . . 546
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki . . . 547
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki . . . 547
Closing of the general discussion . . . 547

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the draft (annex 6) . . . 547
Remarks of Captain Behr . . . 547
of the President . . . 548
of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 548
of the Reporter . . . 548
Adoption of Article 1 with reservation . . . 548

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns, villages, etc. *Reporter:* Mr. GEORGIOS STREIT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the draft 548
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 548
Addition proposed by his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 548
Proposition of Rear Admiral Siegel 548
Declarations of his Excellency Count Tornielli 548
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 548
Reading of the new text of Article 2 548
New wording proposed by Mr. Louis Renault 548
accepted by Captain Ottley 549
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 549
of his Excellency Mr. Beldiman 549
Adoption of Article 2 with reservation 549

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the draft 549
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault 549
Adoption of Article 3 549

Article 4

Reading of Article 4 of the draft 549
Declaration of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael 549

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 of the draft 550
British amendment proposing the elimination of Article 5 and an addition to Article 4 of a new paragraph, the wording of which is given . . 550
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 550
Amendment proposed by Rear Admiral Siegel 550
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 551
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 551
of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura 551
of the Reporter 551
of the President 551
of Captain Ottley 551
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 551
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael . . 551
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 551
of Rear Admiral Siegel 551
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 551
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 552
of Rear Admiral Siegel 552
of Mr. Louis Renault 552
of Captain Behr 552
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 552
Vote upon Articles 4 and 5 of the draft with the addition proposed by Rear Admiral Siegel 552
Adoption of these two articles 552
Vote upon the British amendment 553

Article 6

Reading of Article 6 of the draft 553
Declaration of his Excellency Vice Admiral Mehemed Pasha 553
Remarks of the President 553
Proposition of Rear Admiral Sperry 553
Remarks of the Reporter 553
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 553
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 553
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 553

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns, villages, etc. *Reporter:* Mr. Georgios Streit.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 7

Reading and adoption of Article 7 (final) of the draft 553
Reading of a Russian proposition relative to the title of the draft 553
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault 554
Constitution of a committee of examination 554

SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(July 2, 1907)

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.

(See vol. i, pp. 63-5[66-8]; vol. iii, pp. 293-342[293-340])

Distribution of the German, French and Japanese propositions (annexes 39, 41 and 42, and 46) 557

Address of the President 557

Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel 559

Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 560

Remarks of the President 561

Reading of the Convention of 1899 (annex 38) and of the German amendments relative thereto (annex 39) 561

Articles 1-2

Reading of Articles 1-2 of the Convention of 1899 (without modification) . . . 561

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the Convention of 1899 561
Remarks of the Reporter 561
of Rear Admiral Siegel 562
of the Reporter 562
Article 3 is reserved 562

Article 4

Reading of Article 4 of the Convention of 1899 (without modification) 562

Articles 5 and 5a (new text)

Reading of Articles 5 and 5a (new text) 562
These articles are reserved 562
Remarks of the President 562
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 562
Declarations of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 563
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 563
Reservation made by his Excellency Mr. Carlin 563
Remarks of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 564

Article 5b (new text)

Reading of Article 5b (new text) 564
Article 5b is reserved 564

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. *Reporter:* Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 5c (new text)

Reading of Article 5c (new text) 564
Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel 564
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 564
of the Reporter 564
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 564
Article 5c is reserved 564

Article 5d (new text)

Reading of Article 5d (new text) 564
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 564
of Rear Admiral Siegel 564
Adoption of revised Article 5d 564

Article 5e (next text)

Reading of Article 5e (new text) 564
Remarks of the Reporter 564
of Rear Admiral Siegel 564
Article 5e is reserved 565

Articles 6 and 6 (new text)

Reading of Article 6 of the Convention of 1899 and of Article 6 (new text) . . 565
Remarks of the President 565
of the Reporter 565
of Mr. Max Huber 565
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 565
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 565
of Rear Admiral Siegel 565
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 565
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 565
Article 6 (new text) is reserved 566
Proposition of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell (annex 40) . . 566
Remarks of the Reporter 566
of the President 566
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 566
Remarks relative to Article 3 of the German Proposition 566
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 566
of Rear Admiral Siegel 566

SECOND MEETING

(July 9, 1907)

Remarks of the President 568

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864 (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

Continuation of the reading of the Convention of 1899 (annex 38) and of the German amendments relative thereto (annex 39) 568

Articles 7 and 7 (new text)

Reading of Article 7 of the Convention of 1899 and of Article 7 (new text) . . 568
Remarks of the Reporter 568
Adoption of Article 7 (new text) 568

Articles 8 and 8 (new text)

Reading of Article 8 of the Convention of 1899 and of Article 8 (new text) . . 568
Adoption of Article 8 (new text) 568

Amendments to the Hague Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Articles 9 and 9 (new text)

Reading of Article 9 of the Convention of 1899 and of Article 9 (new text) . . 568
Declarations of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell 568
Remarks of the Reporter 568
of Rear Admiral Siegel 570
of the President 570
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 570

Article 10

Reading of Article 10 of the Convention of 1899 and of the Netherland amendment relative thereto (annex 40) 570
Withdrawal of the Netherland amendment by his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell 570

Article 10a (new text)

Reading of Article 10a (new text) 570
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 570
of Rear Admiral Siegel 570

Articles 10b (new text), 11 and 11a (new text)

Reading and adoption of Articles 10b (new text), 11 of the Convention of 1899 and 11a (new text) 570

Articles 11b and 11c (new text)

Reading of Articles 11b and 11c (*new text*) 570
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 570
of the President 570
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 570
of Rear Admiral Siegel 570
Adoption of a modification proposed by Ritter von Weil to Articles 11b and 11c (new text) 570
Proposition of an amendment to Article 11c (new text) by Ritter von Weil 570
Remarks of General de Robilant 571
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 571
of Rear Admiral Siegel 571
Reference of the amendment to the committee of examination 571

Article 11d (new text)

Reading and adoption of Article 11d (new text) 571

Articles 12–14

Reading of Articles 12–14 of the Convention of 1899 571
Remarks of the Reporter 571
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 571
Remarks concerning Article 5 of the Convention of 1899 and the German amendment relative thereto 571
of the President 571
of Captain Ottley 571
of Rear Admiral Siegel 572
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 572
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 572
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 572
Reference of the question to the committee of examination 572
Constitution of the committee of examination 572

THIRD MEETING

(July 27, 1907)

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

(See vol. i, pp. 276-9[282-5]; vol. iii, pp. 463-518[460-514])

PAGE

Address of the President 573

General discussion 575
Address of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 575
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 576
Declarations of Mr. Vedel 577
of Mr. de Beaufort 578
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 579
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 580
of Mr. Louis Renault 580
of Colonel Ting (with deposit of amendments) 582
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz, with deposit of amendments (annex 50) 582
of Rear Admiral Siegel 583
of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura 583
Closing of the general discussion 589

Discussion of the British proposition (annex 44) and the *questionnaire* (annex 49) of Mr. Louis Renault 589
Reference of Article 1 of the British proposition to the Second Commission . . 589
Remarks of the President 589
Proposition of the President relative to the postponement of Articles 3, 5, 7 and 31 of the British proposition to the end of the discussion 589
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 589
of the Reporter 589
of the President 589
Declaration of Rear Admiral Sperry 590
Reading of question II of the *questionnaire* and of Article 30 of the British proposition 590
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 590
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 590
of the President 590
Deposit of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 590
Remarks of the President 590
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 590
Adoption of Article 30 (revised) of the British proposition 591

FOURTH MEETING

(July 30, 1907)

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

Continuation of the discussion of the British proposition (annex 44) and the *questionnaire* (annex 49) of Mr. Louis Renault 592
Remarks of the President 592
Texts of the Treaty of Washington of May 8, 1871, and of the Italian Merchant Marine Code of 1878 (annexes A and B of this meeting) 592
Danish and Portuguese amendments (annexes 45 and 50) 592
Presentation of a new question, XVII, by his Excellency Mr. Hagerup (annex 51) 592
Deposit of an amendment by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 593
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 593
of the Reporter 593
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 594

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Reading of question III of the *questionnaire* 594
Reading of Article 2 of the British proposition 594
Remarks of the President 594
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 594
of the Reporter 594
of his Excellency Mr. Martens 594
Adoption of Article 2 595
Remarks of the President 595
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 596
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael 596
of Mr. de Beaufort 596
Article 10 of the British proposition and the Spanish amendment (Article 1, annex 47), Japanese amendment (Article 1, annex 46) and Russian amendment (Article 3, annex 48) 597
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 598
Article 10, letters *a* and *b*, of the British proposition 598
Remarks of the President 598
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 598
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 598
Adoption of Article 10, letter *a* 598
Reading and adoption of Article 25 of the British proposition 598
Postponement of the examination of Article 8 of the British proposition . . 599
The submission to discussion of Article 32 of the British proposition . . . 599
Declaration of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 599
Remarks of the President 599
Danish (annex 45) and Swedish amendments 599
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 599
Reading of a declaration by Mr. Vedel 599
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 600
of the Reporter 600
of the President 600
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarksjöld 600
Transfer of Article 32 to the chapter concerning the rights and duties of neutral States 600
Remarks of the President relative to Article 1 of the Japanese amendment . 601
Deposit of an amendment by Captain Burlamaqui de Moura (annex 52) . . 601
Reading of question IV of the *questionnaire* (annex 49) 601
Reading and adoption of Article 28 of the British proposition 601
Reading of question V of the *questionnaire* (Articles 11 and 12 of the British proposition) 601
Spanish, Japanese and Russian amendments 601
Remarks of the President 601
of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 602
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 602
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 602
Remarks of the Reporter 602
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 602
Postponement of the vote on question V 602
Reference of the Spanish, Japanese and Russian amendments to the committee of examination 603
Reading of question VII on the *questionnaire* and of Article 15 of the British proposition 603
Deposit of a Portuguese amendment to this article 603
Article 15 is reserved 603
Reading of question VIII of the *questionnaire* (Article 13 of the British proposition) 603
Japanese and Russian amendments (annexes 46 and 48) 603
Remarks of the President 604
of the Reporter 604
Reference of question VIII to the committee of examination 604
Reading of question X of the *questionnaire* (Articles 26, 27 and 29 of the British proposition) 604
Spanish amendment (annex 47) 604
Remarks of the President 604
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 604
of Rear Admiral Siegel 604

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

ANNEX A. Text of the Treaty of Washington of May 8, 1871 (Article 6) . . . 605

ANNEX B. Text of the Italian Merchant Marine Code of 1877 (Chapter VII) . . 605

FIFTH MEETING

(August 1, 1907)

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.

Continuation of the discussion of the British proposition (annex 44) and the *questionnaire* of Mr. Renault (annex 49) . . . 607
Declaration of Mr. de Beaufort concerning question VIII of the *questionnaire* 607
Reading of question XI of the *questionnaire* (Article 19 of the British proposition) 607
Remarks of the President . . . 607
Japanese and Portuguese amendments (annexes 46 and 50) . . . 608
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow . . . 608
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki . . . 608
of Colonel Ovtchinnikow . . . 608
Reference of question XI to the committee of examination . . . 608
Reading of question XII of the *questionnaire* (Article 17 of the British proposition) 608
Spanish, Japanese and Russian amendments (annexes 47, 46 and 48) . . . 608
Remarks of the President . . . 608
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow . . . 609
Reading of a statement by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow . . . 609
Address of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow . . . 611
Remarks of the President . . . 613
Reference of question XII to the committee of examination . . . 613
Article 7, paragraph 3, of the Russian proposition (annex 48) . . . 613
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup . . . 613
Reference of this article to the committee of examination . . . 613
Discussion of the clause of Article 249 of the Italian Merchant Marine Code of 1877 (see fourth meeting, annex B) . . . 613
Reference of the question to the committee of examination . . . 614
Proposition of an addition to Article 15 of the British proposition (question VII of the *questionnaire*) by his Excellency Turkhan Pasha . . . 614
Remarks of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura relative to question XII of the *questionnaire* . . . 614
Reading of question XIII of the *questionnaire* (Article 18 of the British proposition) 614
Spanish amendment (annex 47) . . . 614
Remarks of Count de la Mortera . . . 615
Reference of question XIII to the committee of examination . . . 615
Reading of question XIV of the *questionnaire* (Article 16 of the British proposition) . . . 615
Japanese amendment (annex 46) . . . 615
Remarks of the President . . . 615
of Mr. de Beaufort . . . 615
of the Reporter . . . 615
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki . . . 615
Reading of question XV of the *questionnaire* (Articles 14, 21-24 and 29 of the British proposition) . . . 616
Japanese and Portuguese amendments (annexes 46 and 50) . . . 616
Remarks of the President . . . 616
Reading of the new question XVII (annex 51) proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hagerup . . . 616
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup . . . 616
of the President . . . 617
Submission to discussion of Articles 3-5, 7, 8, 14, 16, 21-24, 29, 31 and 32 of the British proposition . . . 618
Japanese amendments (annex 46) . . . 618
Russian declaration and Brazilian amendment (annex 52) . . . 618

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Reading of Article 3 of the British proposition 618
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 618
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 618
Reference of Article 3 to the committee of examination 618
Reading of Article 4 of the British proposition 618
Remarks of Mr. Vedel 618
Reference of Article 4 to the committee of examination 619
Reading of Article 5 of the British proposition 619
Brazilian amendment (annex 52) 619
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Luis Drago 619
Declaration of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura 620
Remarks of the Reporter 620
of the President 620
Reference of Article 5 to the committee of examination 620
Reading of Articles 7 and 8 of the British proposition 620
Proposition of the President to combine these two articles 620
Reference of this question to the committee of examination 620
Remarks concerning the interpretation of the words "due diligence" . . 620
of the Reporter 620
of Mr. Georgios Streit 620
of the President 620
Reference of this question to the committee of examination 620
Reading of Article 14 of the British proposition 620
Japanese amendment (annex 46) 620
Remarks of the President 620
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 621
of Mr. Vedel 621
of Colonel Ovtchinnikow 621
Reading of Articles 16, 21–24, 29 and 31 of the British proposition 621
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato 621
Address of the President 621
Constitution of the committee of examination 622
Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel 622

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION OF THE SECOND SUBCOMMISSION

MEETINGS OF SEPTEMBER 11 AND 12, 1907

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.

(See vol. i, pp. 276–9[282–5]; vol. iii, pp. 463–518[460–514], 573–622[569–618])

Discussion of the draft Convention (annex 63) prepared by the Reporter 623
Remarks of the President 623
Reading and adoption of paragraph 1 of the preamble of the draft 623
Reading of paragraph 2 of the preamble of the draft 623
Remarks of the Reporter 623
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 623
Adoption of revised paragraph 2 623
Reading of paragraph 3 of the preamble of the draft 623
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 624
of the Reporter 624
Adoption of paragraph 3 revised 624
Reading and adoption of paragraphs 4 and 5 of the preamble of the draft . . . 624
Reading of paragraph 6 of the preamble of the draft 624
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 624
of the Reporter 624
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 624
of Rear Admiral Siegel 624
of the President 624

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 625
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 625
of the President 625
Wording suggested by the Reporter 625
Vote upon and adoption of paragraph 6 revised 625
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 625
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 625
Reading of paragraph 7 of the preamble of the draft 625
Modification and adoption of paragraph 7 626

Articles 1–2

Reading and adoption of Articles 1–2 of the draft 626

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the draft 626
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 626
Adoption of Article 3, paragraph 1 626
Remarks upon Article 3, paragraph 2 626
of Rear Admiral Siegel 626
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 627
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 627
of the Reporter 627
of the President 627
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 627
Vote upon Article 3, paragraph 2 627
Vote upon Article 3, paragraph 2, revised 627

Article 4

Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft 628

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 of the draft 628
Remarks of the President 628
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 628
of the Reporter 628
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 628
of Rear Admiral Siegel 628
Adoption of Article 5 628

Article 5bis (new)

Reading of Article 5*bis* (new) 628
Vote upon and adoption of Article 5*bis* (new) 628

Article 6

Reading and adoption of Article 6 of the draft 628

Article 7

Reading of Article 7 of the draft 629
Discussion between his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow, the President and the Reporter 629
Adoption of Article 7 629

Articles 8–9

Reading and adoption of Article 8 and of amended Article 9 of the draft . . . 629
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 629
of the Reporter 629

Article 10

Reading of Article 10 of the draft 629
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 629
of Mr. Vedel 630

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Declarations of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 630
of Rear Admiral Sperry 630
Adoption of Article 10 630

Article 11

Reading and adoption of Article 11 of the draft after remarks by Rear Admiral Siegel 630

Article 12

Reading of Article 12 of the draft 630
Remarks of the President 630
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 630
of Rear Admiral Siegel (German amendment, annex 64) 630
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 630
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 631
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 631
of Rear Admiral Siegel 631
of Mr. de Beaufort 631
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 631
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 632
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 632
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 632
of the President 632
of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura 632
Vote upon Article 12 with the German amendment 632
Vote upon and adoption of Article 12 632

Article 13

Reading of Article 13 of the draft 632
Remarks of the President 632
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 632
Adoption of Article 13 revised 633

Article 14

Reading of Article 14 of the draft 633
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 633
of the President 633
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 633
Adoption of amended Article 14 633
Reservations made to Articles 12 and 13 of the draft by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 633
by Rear Admiral Siegel 633

Article 15

Reading of Article 15 of the draft 633
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 633
of Mr. Vedel 633
of the Reporter 633
of Rear Admiral Siegel 633
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 633
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 633
Vote upon and adoption of amended Article 15 634

Article 16

Reading of Article 16 of the draft 634
Remarks of Mr. Vedel 634
Adoption of amended Article 16 634

Article 17

Reading of Article 17 of the draft 634
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 634
of the President 634
Adoption of Article 17 634

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 18

Reading of Article 18 of the draft 634
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 634
Vote upon and adoption of amended Article 18 634

Article 19

Reading of Article 19 of the draft (two texts) 634
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 635
of the President 635
of Rear Admiral Siegel 635
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 635
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 635
of Rear Admiral Siegel 636
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 637
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 637
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 637
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 637
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 638
Vote upon the elimination of Article 19 638
Adoption of Article 19, paragraph 1 638
Vote upon the amendment proposed for Article 19, paragraph 2, by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 638
Adoption of Article 19, paragraph 3 638
Remarks of the Reporter 638
Reservation made to the last paragraph of Article 19 by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 638
by Rear Admiral Siegel 638

Article 20

Reading of Article 20 of the draft 638
Remarks of the President 638
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 638
of Rear Admiral Siegel 638
Adoption of amended Article 20 638
Proposition of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow and negative vote (see Article 16 of the British proposition, annex 44) 639

Article 21

Reading of Article 21 of the draft amended by a German proposition 639
Adoption of paragraph 1, amended 639
Adoption of paragraph 2 639

Article 22

Reading of Article 22 of the draft 639
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 639
Adoption of Article 22, amended 639

Article 23

Reading of Article 23 of the draft 639
Remarks of the President 640
of the Reporter 640
of Mr. de Beaufort 640
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 640
Article 23 is reserved 640

Article 24

Reading of Article 24 of the draft 640
Remarks of the Reporter 640
of Rear Admiral Siegel 640
Reading of an Italian amendment 640

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Declarations of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 630
of Rear Admiral Sperry 630
Adoption of Article 10 630

Article 11

Reading and adoption of Article 11 of the draft after remarks by Rear Admiral Siegel 630

Article 12

Reading of Article 12 of the draft 630
Remarks of the President 630
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 630
of Rear Admiral Siegel (German amendment, annex 64) 630
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 630
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 631
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 631
of Rear Admiral Siegel 631
of Mr. de Beaufort 631
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 631
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 632
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 632
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 632
of the President 632
of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura 632
Vote upon Article 12 with the German amendment 632
Vote upon and adoption of Article 12 632

Article 13

Reading of Article 13 of the draft 632
Remarks of the President 632
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 632
Adoption of Article 13 revised 633

Article 14

Reading of Article 14 of the draft 633
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 633
of the President 633
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 633
Adoption of amended Article 14 633
Reservations made to Articles 12 and 13 of the draft by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 633
by Rear Admiral Siegel 633

Article 15

Reading of Article 15 of the draft 633
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 633
of Mr. Vedel 633
of the Reporter 633
of Rear Admiral Siegel 633
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 633
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 633
Vote upon and adoption of amended Article 15 634

Article 16

Reading of Article 16 of the draft 634
Remarks of Mr. Vedel 634
Adoption of amended Article 16 634

Article 17

Reading of Article 17 of the draft 634
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 634
of the President 634
Adoption of Article 17 634

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 18

Reading of Article 18 of the draft 634
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 634
Vote upon and adoption of amended Article 18 634

Article 19

Reading of Article 19 of the draft (two texts) 634
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 635
of the President 635
of Rear Admiral Siegel 635
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 635
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 635
of Rear Admiral Siegel 636
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 637
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 637
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 637
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 637
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 638
Vote upon the elimination of Article 19 638
Adoption of Article 19, paragraph 1 638
Vote upon the amendment proposed for Article 19, paragraph 2, by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 638
Adoption of Article 19, paragraph 3 638
Remarks of the Reporter 638
Reservation made to the last paragraph of Article 19 by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 638
by Rear Admiral Siegel 638

Article 20

Reading of Article 20 of the draft 638
Remarks of the President 638
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 638
of Rear Admiral Siegel 638
Adoption of amended Article 20 638
Proposition of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow and negative vote (see Article 16 of the British proposition, annex 44) 639

Article 21

Reading of Article 21 of the draft amended by a German proposition 639
Adoption of paragraph 1, amended 639
Adoption of paragraph 2 639

Article 22

Reading of Article 22 of the draft 639
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 639
Adoption of Article 22, amended 639

Article 23

Reading of Article 23 of the draft 639
Remarks of the President 640
of the Reporter 640
of Mr. de Beaufort 640
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 640
Article 23 is reserved 640

Article 24

Reading of Article 24 of the draft 640
Remarks of the Reporter 640
of Rear Admiral Siegel 640
Reading of an Italian amendment 640

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Declarations of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 630
of Rear Admiral Sperry 630
Adoption of Article 10 630

Article 11

Reading and adoption of Article 11 of the draft after remarks by Rear Admiral Siegel 630

Article 12

Reading of Article 12 of the draft 630
Remarks of the President 630
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 630
of Rear Admiral Siegel (German amendment, annex 64) 630
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 630
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 631
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 631
of Rear Admiral Siegel 631
of Mr. de Beaufort 631
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 631
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 632
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 632
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 632
of the President 632
of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura 632
Vote upon Article 12 with the German amendment 632
Vote upon and adoption of Article 12 632

Article 13

Reading of Article 13 of the draft 632
Remarks of the President 632
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 632
Adoption of Article 13 revised 633

Article 14

Reading of Article 14 of the draft 633
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 633
of the President 633
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 633
Adoption of amended Article 14 633
Reservations made to Articles 12 and 13 of the draft by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 633
by Rear Admiral Siegel 633

Article 15

Reading of Article 15 of the draft 633
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 633
of Mr. Vedel 633
of the Reporter 633
of Rear Admiral Siegel 633
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 633
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 633
Vote upon and adoption of amended Article 15 634

Article 16

Reading of Article 16 of the draft 634
Remarks of Mr. Vedel 634
Adoption of amended Article 16 634

Article 17

Reading of Article 17 of the draft 634
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 634
of the President 634
Adoption of Article 17 634

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 18

Reading of Article 18 of the draft 634
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 634
Vote upon and adoption of amended Article 18 634

Article 19

Reading of Article 19 of the draft (two texts) 634
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 635
of the President 635
of Rear Admiral Siegel 635
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 635
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 635
of Rear Admiral Siegel 636
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 637
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 637
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 637
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 637
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 638
Vote upon the elimination of Article 19 638
Adoption of Article 19, paragraph 1 638
Vote upon the amendment proposed for Article 19, paragraph 2, by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 638
Adoption of Article 19, paragraph 3 638
Remarks of the Reporter 638
Reservation made to the last paragraph of Article 19 by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 638
by Rear Admiral Siegel 638

Article 20

Reading of Article 20 of the draft 638
Remarks of the President 638
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 638
of Rear Admiral Siegel 638
Adoption of amended Article 20 638
Proposition of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow and negative vote (see Article 16 of the British proposition, annex 44) 639

Article 21

Reading of Article 21 of the draft amended by a German proposition 639
Adoption of paragraph 1, amended 639
Adoption of paragraph 2 639

Article 22

Reading of Article 22 of the draft 639
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 639
Adoption of Article 22, amended 639

Article 23

Reading of Article 23 of the draft 639
Remarks of the President 640
of the Reporter 640
of Mr. de Beaufort 640
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 640
Article 23 is reserved 640

Article 24

Reading of Article 24 of the draft 640
Remarks of the Reporter 640
of Rear Admiral Siegel 640
Reading of an Italian amendment 640

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 640
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 641
of his Excellency Count Tornielli (president) 641
Vote upon and adoption of the Italian amendment 641
Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel 641
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 641
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 641
of the President 641
Exchange of views between his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow, his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki, his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow, the President, and the Reporter 641

Article 25

Reading and adoption of Article 25 of the draft, revised by a Belgian and Netherland amendment 641
Reservation made by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 642

Article 26

Reading of Article 26 of the draft 642
Remarks of the President 642
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 642
Withdrawal of Article 26 642

Article 27

Reading of Article 27 of the draft 642
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 642
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 642
of Rear Admiral Siegel 642
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 642
of the President 643
Proposition of an amendment by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 643
Reading and adoption of a new Article 28 (final) proposed by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 643
Remark of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow concerning the vote upon Article 23 of the draft 643
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow concerning Article 12 of the draft . 644

MEETING OF SEPTEMBER 28, 1907

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.

Discussion of the report (see the report to the Commission, annex to the minutes of the eighth meeting of the Third Commission; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 288[295] of Mr. Louis Renault and the draft convention, annex 65) 645
Address of the President 645
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 646

Articles 1–2

Reading and adoption of Articles 1–2 of the draft 647

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the draft 647
Proposition of an amendment in the wording, by the Reporter 647
Remarks of the President 647
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 647
of the Reporter 647

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. LOUIS RENAULT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 4

Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft 647

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 of the draft 647
Remarks of the Reporter 647
Adoption of amended Article 5 647

Article 5bis

Reading of Article 5*bis* 647
Remarks of the Reporter 647
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 647
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 648
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 648
of the President 648
Elimination of Article 5*bis* 648

Articles 6–7

Reading and adoption of Articles 6–7 of the draft 648

Article 8

Reading of Article 8 of the draft 648
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 648
Adoption of amended Article 8 648

Article 9

Reading of Article 9 of the draft 648
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 648
of Mr. de Beaufort 648
of the President 648
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 648
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 648
of the Reporter 648
Adoption of amended Article 9 648

Articles 10–11

Reading and adoption of Articles 10–11 of the draft 648

Article 12

Reading of Article 12 of the draft 648
Reading of a Russian proposition 648
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 648
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 649
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 649
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 649
Reading of a Swedish proposition 650
Declarations of Rear Admiral Sperry 650
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 650
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 650
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 650
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 650
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 650
of the President 650
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 650
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 650
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 650
of Rear Admiral Siegel 650
Remarks of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 651
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 651
Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 651
Retention of Article 12 651

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war. *Reporter:* Mr. Louis Renault.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Article 13

Reading of Article 13 of the draft 651
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 651
of the President 651
Article 13 is reserved 651

Article 14

Reading and adoption of Article 14 of the draft 651

Article 15

Reading of Article 15 of the draft amended by a Swedish proposition 651
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 651
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 651
of Rear Admiral Siegel 651
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 652
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 652
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 652
Vote upon the Swedish proposition 652

Articles 16–18

Reading and adoption of Articles 16–18 of the draft 652

Article 19

Reading of Article 19 of the draft 652
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 652
of the Reporter 652
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 652

Article 20

Reading of Article 20 of the draft 652
Amendment proposed by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 652
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 653
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 653
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 653
of Rear Admiral Sperry 653
of Rear Admiral Siegel 653
Vote upon Article 20 and rejection of the Russian amendment 653
Reservations made by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 653
by Rear Admiral Siegel 653
Proposition of the Reporter 653
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 653
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 653

Articles 21–22

Reading and adoption of Articles 21–22 of the draft 653

Article 23

Reading and adoption of Article 23 of the draft 653
Remarks of Captain Burlamaqui de Moura 653
of the Reporter 653
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 653
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 654
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 654
of Rear Admiral Sperry 654

Articles 24–27

Reading and adoption of Articles 24-27 (final) of the draft 654
Adoption of the preamble of the draft 654
Observations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow on the subject of Mr. Louis Renault's report 654

ANNEXES

Bombardment by naval forces of undefended ports, towns, villages, etc.

NOS.		PAGE
1.	Proposal of the United States of America	657
2.	Spanish proposal	657
3.	Italian proposal	657
4.	Netherland proposal	658
5.	Russian proposal	658
6.	Combined proposal of the delegations of the United States of America, Spain, Italy, the Netherlands, and Russia	659
7.	French amendment to the combined proposition (annex 6)	660
8.	Draft regulations drawn up by the committee of examination	660

Laying of automatic submarine contact mines.

9.	British proposition	662
10.	Italian motion	663
11.	Japanese amendment to the British proposition (annex 9)	663
12.	Netherland amendments to the British proposition (annex 9)	663
13.	Brazilian amendment to the British proposition (annex 9)	664
14.	Spanish amendments to the British proposition (annex 9)	665
15.	Chinese declaration	665
16.	German amendment to the British proposition (annex 9)	666
17.	Amendment of the United States to the British proposition (annex 9)	666
18.	Russian amendment to the British proposition (annex 9)	666
19.	Synoptic table	667
20.	German amendment to the synoptic table (annex 19)	670
21.	Netherland amendment to the synoptic table (annex 19)	671
22.	Netherland amendments to the synoptic table (annex 19)	671
23.	German proposal	671
24.	Netherland amendment to the synoptic table (annex 19)	672
25.	British amendment to the synoptic table (annex 19)	673
26.	Text of the draft regulations based upon the deliberations of the committee of examination	673
27.	Austro-Hungarian amendment to the draft regulations (annex 26)	675
28.	British amendment to Article 9 of the draft regulations (annex 26)	676
29.	New forms for Articles 3 and 4 of the draft regulations (annex 26)	676
30.	Text presented by his Excellency Mr. Hagerup, president of the committee of examination	676
31.	Draft regulations presented to the Commission	676
32.	British amendment to the draft regulations (annex 31)	679
33.	Netherland amendment to the draft regulations (annex 31)	680
34.	Ottoman amendment to the draft regulations (annex 31)	680
35.	Text of the draft regulations based upon the deliberations of the Commission	681
36.	Colombian amendment to the draft regulations (annex 35)	682
37.	British amendment to the draft regulations (annex 35)	682

Amendments to the provisions of the Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864.

NOS. PAGE
38. Text of the Convention of July 29, 1899, for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva Convention of August 22, 1864 683
39. German proposal 685
40. Netherland amendments to the German proposal (annex 39) 688
41. French proposition 689
42. French proposition 689
43. Text proposed by the committee of examination 690

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.

44. British proposal 698
45. Danish amendment to the British proposal (annex 44) 702
46. Japanese proposal 702
47. Spanish proposal 703
48. Russian proposal 704
49. *Questionnaire* and synoptic table relative to the Japanese proposition (annex 46), Spanish proposition (annex 47), British proposition (annex 44) and Russian proposition (annex 48) 705
50. Portuguese amendments to the synoptic table (annex 49) 715
51. Norwegian amendment to the *questionnaire* (annex 49) 716
52. Brazilian proposition relative to the draft convention (annex 55) 716
53. Articles presented to the committee of examination (see the draft convention, annex 55) 716
54. Articles presented to the committee of examination (see the draft convention, annex 55) 718
55. First draft convention drawn up by the committee of examination 719
56. British amendments to the first draft convention (annex 55) 723
57. Norwegian amendment to the first draft convention (annex 55) 723
58. Japanese amendment to the first draft convention (annex 55) 724
59. British amendment to the first draft convention (annex 55) 724
60. Declarations and amendment of the United States of America relative to the first draft convention (annex 55) 724
61. Japanese amendment to the first draft convention (annex 55) 725
62. Russian amendment to the first draft convention (annex 55) 725
63. Second draft convention drawn up by the committee of examination 726
64. German amendment to the second draft convention (annex 63) 730
65. Third draft convention drawn up by the committee of examination 733

FOURTH COMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(June 24, 1907)

Address of the President 741
Organization of the Bureau 743

Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay relative to contraband 744

Adoption of the *questionnaire* (annex 1) proposed by the President 744

PAGE
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 744
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 744
of the President 744

Declarations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow relative to the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (annex 2) and to the destruction of neutral prizes (annex 39) 744

Reading of a proposition of his Excellency Mr. Choate concerning the inviolability of enemy private property at sea (annex 10). 745

Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 745
of the President 745

SECOND MEETING

(June 28, 1907)

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Reading and discussion of question I of the *questionnaire* (annex 1) 746
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 747
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 747
of the President 747

Reading and discussion of question II of the *questionnaire* (annex 1) 747
Propositions of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell (annex 5) . . . 747
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 747
of Captain Behr (annex 3) 747
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki (annex 6) 748
Postponement of the discussion of the different propositions 748

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Reading and discussion of question III of the *questionnaire* (annex 1) 748
Reading of a proposition of the United States of America (annex 1) 748
Reading of a declaration of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 748
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 748
Remarks of the President 752
Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate 752
Remarks of the President 767
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 768
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 768
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 768
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 768

THIRD MEETING

(July 5, 1907)

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Question III of the *questionnaire,* annex 1)

Discussion of the proposition of the United States of America 770
Reading of a declaration by Mr. de Beaufort 770
Address and proposition of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa (annex 11) . . . 770
Remarks of the President 777
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 777
Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 778

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Declarations of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 779
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 779
Reading of a letter of his Excellency Mr. Larreta 780
Declaration of his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral 780
Address of Mr. Triana 780
Remarks of the President 782
Reading of a declaration by Mr. Louis Renault 782
Address of his Excellency Mr. Uriah Rose 785
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 790
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Rangabé 790
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 790
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 790

FOURTH MEETING

(July 10, 1907)

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Question III of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Continuation of the discussion of the proposition of the United States of America (annex 10) 791
Address of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 791
of his Excellency the Honorable John W. Foster 793
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 795
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 795
of the President 796
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 796
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 796
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 796
Reading by his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel of the explanatory statement regarding the Belgian proposition (annex 14) 796

Vœu proposed by his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois (annex 16) 799
Remarks of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 800
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 800
Address of his Excellency Mr. Larreta 800
Reading by his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell of a declaration relative to the Netherland proposition (annex 12) 800
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Choate 801
of the President 801
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 801
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 801
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 802

FIFTH MEETING

(July 12, 1907)

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Questions I and II of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Reading of question I of the *questionnaire* 803
Affirmative resolution 803

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Reading of question II of the *questionnaire* 803
Deposit of the Austro-Hungarian proposition (see the declaration of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, vol. iii, p. 747[745]) 803
of the Italian proposition (annex 4) 803
of the Japanese proposition (annex 6) 803
of the Russian proposition (annex 3) 803
Proposition of the President relative to the appointment of a committee of examination 803
Agreement upon the first two points of the synoptic table (annex 8) 803

Reading by Rear Admiral Sperry of a proposition (annex 7) concerning the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (place and conditions) and of a proposition (annex 30) concerning contraband of war 804
Postponement of the discussion of these propositions 805
Submission to discussion, by the President, of the question of the length of time for which the conversion must be made 805
Declarations of Rear Admiral Siegel 805
of his Excellency Mr. Esteva 805
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 805
Remarks of the President 808
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 808
Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 810
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 811
Reference of the question to a committee of examination 811
Submission to discussion of the question of the place where the conversion may be made 811
Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel 811
of Colonel Ovtchinnikow 812
of his Excellency Lord Reay 812
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael . . 813
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 813
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 814
of Mr. Louis Renault 814
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 814
of Mr. Fusinato 814
of the President 815
Reference of the different propositions to the committee of examination. . 815

Days of grace. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Question IV of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Reading of question IV of the *questionnaire* 815
Address of Colonel Ovtchinnikow 815
Reading of the Russian proposition (annex 18) 815
Declaration of Captain Ottley 817
Remarks of the President 818
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 818
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 818
Remarks of Rear Admiral Sperry 819
of the President 819
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay 819
Remarks of General Robilant 819
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 819
of his Excellency Lord Reay 819
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 819
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 819
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 819

SIXTH MEETING

(July 17, 1907)

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea (continuation). *Reporter:* **Mr.** FROMAGEOT.

(Question III of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

PAGE

Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Mr. de Villa Urrutia concerning the adhesion of the Royal Government of Spain to the Declaration of Paris . . 821
Address of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 821
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 823
Address of the President 823
Vote upon the proposition of the United States of America (annex 10) . . . 824
Remarks of the President 825
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 825
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 825
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 826
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 826
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 826
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell 826
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 826
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 826
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 826
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 826
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 827
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 827
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 827
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 827
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 827
of the President 827
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 827

SEVENTH MEETING

(July 19, 1907)

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea (continuation). *Reporter:* **Mr.** FROMAGEOT.

(Question III of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Reading of the Brazilian proposition (annex 11) and vote upon taking it under consideration 828
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 828

Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 828

Vote upon the taking under consideration of the Belgian proposition (annex 14) with the Netherland amendments (annex 15) 829
Reading of the first article of the Belgian proposition 829
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 830
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell 830
of his Excellency Mr. Léon Bourgeois 830
of Lieutenant Colonel van Oordt 830
of Mr. Louis Renault 831
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 831
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 831
Vote upon Article 1 832
Withdrawal of the Belgian proposition 832

Discussion upon the French *vœu* (annex 16) 832
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 832

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault 832
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 833
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 833
of his Excellency Mr. Ernest Satow 833
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 833
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 833
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 833
Postponement of the vote upon the French *vœu* 833

Proposal of a *vœu* by the President 833
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 835
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 836
Withdrawal of the proposal 836

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Questions I and II of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Discussion of question II of paragraph B of the British proposition (annex 2) 836
Amendment proposed by his Excellency Mr. Esteva to the Austro-Hungarian proposition (see vol. iii, p. 747[745] 836
Address of his Excellency Lord Reay 836
Remarks of his Excellency Vice Admiral Jonkheer Röell 838
of his Excellency General Porter 839
of Colonel Ovtchinnikow 839
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 840
Constitution of the committee of examination 840
Constitution of a special committee to determine the meaning and scope of paragraph B of the British proposition (annex 2) 840

EIGHTH MEETING

(July 24, 1907)

Deposit of an Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 17) to the French *vœu* (annex 16) concerning enemy private proporty at sea 841

Reading of the report of the special committee charged with determining the meaning and scope of paragraph B of the British proposition (annex 2). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT. (See annex to the proceedings of the eighth meeting) . . 841
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 841
of his Excellency Lord Reay 841

Days of grace (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault and reading of a French proposition (annex 20) . 842
Remarks of Mr. de Beaufort and proposition of a Netherland amendment (annex 19) to the Russian proposition (annex 18) 842
Remarks of the President 843
Declarations of his Excellency Lord Reay 843
of Mr. Georges Streit 843
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault 843
Declarations of Mr. Kriege 843
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 843
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 844

Contraband of war. *Reporter:* Mr. Fromageot.

(Questions VI, VII, VIII of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Reading of question VI of the *questionnaire* 844
Address of his Excellency Lord Reay 844
of Mr. Kriege (German proposition, annex 28) 849

Deposit by his Excellency General Porter of an amendment (annex 35) to the Italian draft concerning blockade (annex 34) 852

Annex. Report of Mr. Fromageot on the deliberations of the committee . . . 852

NINTH MEETING

(July 26, 1907)

Contraband of war (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. Fromageot.

Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Larreta 855
Address of Mr. Louis Renault 856
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 858
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 859
of Rear Admiral Sperry 861
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 861
Remarks of his Excellency the Marquis de Soveral 863
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 863
Declaration of his Excellency Réchid Bey 865
Address of his Excellency Lord Reay 865
Remarks of his Excellency General Porter 866
Address of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 866
Remarks of Mr. Max Huber 867
of the President 867
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 868

TENTH MEETING

(July 31, 1907)

Contraband of war (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. Fromageot.

Reading of the British proposition (annex 27). (See also the synoptic table, annex 32.) 869
Declarations of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 869
of Count de la Mortera 870
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 870
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 870
of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 871
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 871
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay 871
of the President 872
Vote upon the British proposition and reference of the question to the committee of examination 872
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 872
of the President 872
Address of his Excellency Mr. Concha 872

Days of grace (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. Fromageot.

Remarks of the President 875
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld upon the Swedish amendment (annex 21) 875

Days of grace. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Reading by his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow of the revision of the Russian proposition (annex 18) 875
Remarks of his Excellency Vice Admiral Mehemed Pasha 875
of his Excellency Lord Reay 876
of Mr. Louis Renault 876
of the President 876
of his Excellency Sir Edward Fry 876
of Rear Admiral Sperry 876
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 876
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 876
of his Excellency Mr. Nelidow 877
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 877
of Mr. Kriege 877
Reference of the question to the committee of examination 877

Blockade. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Questions IX and X of the *questionnaire,* annex 1)

Reading of questions IX and X of the *questionnaire* 877
Remarks of the President 877
Deposit by his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa of an amendment (annex 36) to the Italian proposition (annex 34) 877
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 878
Reading by Mr. Fusinato of an explanatory statement regarding the Italian proposition 878
Proposed amendments (annex 37) to the Italian proposition by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 880
Proposed amendment (annex 35) to the Italian proposition by his Excellency General Porter 880
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 880
of Mr. Georgios Streit 880
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 880

ELEVENTH MEETING

(August 2, 1907)

Declaration of Count de la Mortera relative to the adhesion of the Spanish delegation to the British proposition (annex 27) concerning contraband of war . . . 881

Reading by the Vice President of the Conference of a telegram from Her Majesty the Queen Mother of the Netherlands 881

Blockade (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa upon the Brazilian amendment (annex 36) to the Italian proposition (annex 34) 881
Reference of the Brazilian amendment to the committee of examination . . . 884
Declaration of his Excellency Vice Admiral Mehemed Pasha 884
Proposition of Mr. de Beaufort (annex 38) 884
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault 884
of Mr. Fusinato 884
of Lieutenant Colonel van Oordt 884
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Larreta 886
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 886
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael . . . 886
of his Excellency General de Robilant 886
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 886
of the President 886
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 886

Blockade. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Propositions of the President 886
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 886
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato 886

Reference to the committee of examination of the British proposition (annex 45) concerning the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent, modified by a Belgian amendment (annex 46) 887

Proposition of the President relative to the discussion of the question of the inviolability of postal correspondence at sea 887
Remarks of Mr. Kriege 887
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 887

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Reading of question XIII of the *questionnaire* (annex 1) 887
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 887
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael . . . 887
of Captain Castiglia 888
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael . . . 888
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 888

TWELFTH MEETING

(August 7, 1907)

Destruction of neutral prizes. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Questions XI and XII of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

Address of Colonel Ovtchinnikow 889
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 892
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 894
Proposition of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 895
Remarks of the President 895
of his Excellency Lieutenant General Jonkheer den Beer Poortugael . . . 895
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 895
of Mr. Louis Renault 895
of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 895
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 896
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 896
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 896

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Discussion of the French *vœu* (annex 16) 896
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 896
Reading by his Excellency Baron von Macchio of an explanatory statement relative to the Austro-Hungarian amendment (annex 17) to the French *vœu* 897
Declarations of his Excellency Baron Marschall von Bieberstein 897
of Captain Behr 898
of his Excellency Mr. Choate 898
of his Excellency Samad Khan Momtas-es-Saltaneh 898
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 898
of his Excellency Lou Tseng-tsiang 899
of Mr. Louis Renault 899
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 899
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 899
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 899
of his Excellency Réchid Bey 900

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Votes upon the first and second part of the French *vœu* amended by the delegation of Austria-Hungary (annex 17) 900

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 900
Reading by Rear Admiral Haus of the Austro-Hungarian proposition (annex 50) 901
Reading by Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz of the Portuguese proposition (annex 49) 901
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 902
Address of his Excellency Mr. Choate 902
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. d'Oliveira 903
of the President 903

THIRTEENTH MEETING

(September 18, 1907)

Examination of the reports on the work of the committee of examination 904

Address of the President 904

Remarks of Mr. Fromageot (*Reporter*) 905

Reading and adoption of the text of the regulations concerning the **status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent.** (See the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 268[274]; see also Fourth Commission, annex 48*a*. For the report to the committee of examination, see the eleventh meeting, annex B; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 261[267].) . 905

Discussion of the report of Mr. Fromageot on the **exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war.** (See the report to the committee of examination, eleventh meeting, annex A; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 263[269].) 906
Declaration of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 906
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 906
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 906
Adoption of the draft provision. (See Fourth Commission, annex 59; see the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 269[275].) 906

Reading of the draft regulations on the **conversion of merchant ships into warships.** (See the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 266[272]; see also the text drawn up by the committee of examination, annex 9. For the report to the committee of examination, see the fifteenth meeting, annex B; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 234[239].) 906
Declarations of his Excellency General Porter 906
of his Excellency Vice Admiral Mehemed Pasha 906
of his Excellency Lord Reay 907
Vote on the draft 907

Adoption of the report of Mr. Fromageot on the **inviolability of enemy private property at sea.** (See the report to the committee of examination, annex to the proceedings of the twelfth meeting of the committee of examination; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 240[245].) 907

Discussion of the draft regulations (annex 25) concerning the **status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities (days of grace).** (See the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 267[273]. For the report to the committee of examination, see the fifteenth meeting of the committee of examination, annex A; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 244[250].) . 907
Declaration of his Excellency General Porter 907
Reading of a declaration by Mr. Kriege 907

Days of grace.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow 908
Vote on the draft 908

Reading by Jonkheer van Karnebeek (*Reporter*) of the *vœu* concerning the application to naval war of the principles of the Convention of 1899 relative to war on land (**laws and customs of war on land**), proposed by the committee of examination, and adoption of the *vœu*. (See the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 269[275]. For the report to the committee of examination, see the annex to the proceedings of the thirteenth meeting of the committee; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 259[264].) 908

Vote upon the adoption of the report of Mr. Fromageot upon the **destruction of neutral prizes.** (See the report to the committee of examination, annex to the proceedings of the sixteenth meeting of the committee; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 257[262].) 909

FOURTEENTH MEETING

(September 26, 1907)

Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tcharykow upon the proceedings of the thirteenth meeting 910

Adoption of the report of Mr. Fromageot on **contraband of war.** (See the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 250[256].) 910

Adoption of the report of Mr. Fromageot on **blockade,** with certain amendments. (See the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 255[260].) 910

Reading by Mr. Fromageot of the two articles concerning the **protection of postal correspondence at sea.** (See annex 44; see also the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 268[274]. For the report, see that to the Conference, vol. i, p. 260[266].) 911
Amendment to revised Article 1 911
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault 911
of Mr. Fusinato 911
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 911
of Mr. Kriege 911
of the President 911
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Lieutenant General den Beer Poortugael 911
Vote upon the draft convention concerning postal correspondence at sea . . . 912
Adoption of the draft, except for the reservation of the delegation of Italy to the revision of paragraph 1 of Article 1 and the reservations of Montenegro and Russia to paragraph 2 of Article 1 912

Closing address of his Excellency Count Tornielli 912
of the President 913

COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION OF THE FOURTH COMMISSION

FIRST MEETING

(August 3, 1907)

List of members of the committee 919

Designation of Mr. Fromageot as reporter 919

Constitution of a subcommittee to examine the question of contraband 919

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Questions I and II of the *questionnaire*, annex 1)

PAGE
Draft convention prepared by the President 920

Discussion of the place where conversion may be made 920
Remarks of the President 920
of his Excellency Lord Reay 920
of Mr. Fusinato 920
of Captain Behr 920
of Mr. Kriege 920
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 920
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 920
of Mr. Louis Renault 921
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 921
of the President 921
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 921
of his Excellency Lord Reay 921
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarksjöld 921
Propositions of the President 922
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 922
of Mr. Louis Renault 922
of Mr. Kriege 922
of his Excellency Lord Reay 922
of the President 922
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Matte 922
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 922
of his Excellency Mr. Larreta 922
Propositions of Mr. Louis Renault 922
of Mr. Fusinato 922
Remarks of the President 922
Vote upon the question of conversion on the high sea (see the formula proposed by Mr. Fusinato) 923
Remarks of the President 923
of Mr. Fusinato 923
of Mr. Kriege 923
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 923
of his Excellency Lord Reay 923
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 923
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 923
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 923
of Captain Behr 923

SECOND MEETING

(August 9, 1907)

Communication of his Excellency Lord Reay relative to the opinion expressed by Lord Granville in 1870 concerning the legality of the conversion of Prussian merchant ships into a volunteer fleet 924

Remarks of the President 925

Days of grace. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Deposit of a Russian proposition (annex 18), a Netherland amendment (annex 19), a French proposition (annex 20), a Swedish proposition (annex 21), and a proposition of Jonkheer van Karnebeek (annex 22) 925

Remarks of Mr. Kriege 925
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 925

FOURTH MEETING

(August 14, 1907)

PAGE

Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay on the subject of the proceedings of the second meeting 938

Days of grace (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Submission to discussion of a new draft regulation (annex 23) prepared by Mr. Fromageot 938
Remarks of the President 938
of Mr. Fromageot 938
of Mr. Fusinato 938
Reading of a British proposition (annex 24) to add a new Article 5 938
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 939
of Mr. Louis Renault 939
of his Excellency Lord Reay 939
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 939
of Mr. de Beaufort 939
of the President 939
of Mr. Fromageot 939
of Captain Ottley 940
of Captain Behr 940
of Mr. Kriege 940
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 940
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 940
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 940
of his Excellency Lord Reay 940
of Mr. de Beaufort 940
of Mr. Fusinato 940
of Mr. Fromageot 940
of Mr. Louis Renault 941
of Captain Ottley 941
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 941
of his Excellency Lord Reay 941
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 941
Proposition of the President 941
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay 941
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault 941

Articles 1–2

Reading and adoption of Articles 1–2 of the draft 942
Reservations with regard to Article 2 of the draft, made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 942
his Excellency Lord Reay 942

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the draft 942
Remarks of Mr. Kriege 942
of the President 942
of Mr. Fromageot 942
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 942
of Mr. Fusinato 942
of the President 943
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 943
of his Excellency Lord Reay 943
of Mr. Kriege 943
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 943
Proposition of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 943

Days of grace. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Remarks of Mr. Kriege 943
of Mr. Fromageot 943
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 943
Vote upon Article 3 of the draft 943

Article 4

Reading of and vote upon Article 4 of the draft 943
Discussion of the British proposition (annex 24) (see above) 944
Reading of new Article 5 of the British proposition 944
Remarks of the President 944
of Mr. Fromageot 944
of Mr. Louis Renault 944
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 944
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 944
of Mr. Fusinato 944
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 945
Reading of Article 4 as drawn up by Mr. Fromageot 945
Addition proposed by Mr. Kriege 945
Remarks of Mr. Fromageot 945
of Mr. Fusinato 945
Reservation made by Rear Admiral Sperry 945
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato 945
of Mr. Fromageot 945
of his Excellency Lord Reay 945
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 945
of Mr. Kriege 945
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 945
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay 946
Reservation made by Mr. Kriege 946
Vote upon the text proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld . . . 946

FIFTH MEETING

(August 16, 1907)

Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Deposit of the British and Belgian propositions (annexes 45, 47 and 46) 947

Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 947

Reading by the President of a letter from his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel . . . 947

Reservation made by Mr. Kriege 947

Proposition of the President 947

Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 947
of Mr. Louis Renault 948
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 948
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 948
of the President 948

Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 948

Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault 948
of Mr. Fusinato 948
of Mr. Louis Renault 949
of Mr. Fusinato 949
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 949
of Mr. Kriege 949
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 949
of the President 949

FOURTH MEETING

(August 14, 1907)

PAGE

Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay on the subject of the proceedings of the second meeting 938

Days of grace (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. Fromageot.

Submission to discussion of a new draft regulation (annex 23) prepared by Mr. Fromageot 938
Remarks of the President 938
of Mr. Fromageot 938
of Mr. Fusinato 938
Reading of a British proposition (annex 24) to add a new Article 5 938
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 939
of Mr. Louis Renault 939
of his Excellency Lord Reay 939
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 939
of Mr. de Beaufort 939
of the President 939
of Mr. Fromageot 939
of Captain Ottley 940
of Captain Behr 940
of Mr. Kriege 940
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 940
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 940
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 940
of his Excellency Lord Reay 940
of Mr. de Beaufort 940
of Mr. Fusinato 940
of Mr. Fromageot 940
of Mr. Louis Renault 941
of Captain Ottley 941
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 941
of his Excellency Lord Reay 941
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 941
Proposition of the President 941
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay 941
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault 941

Articles 1–2

Reading and adoption of Articles 1–2 of the draft 942
Reservations with regard to Article 2 of the draft, made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 942
his Excellency Lord Reay 942

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the draft 942
Remarks of Mr. Kriege 942
of the President 942
of Mr. Fromageot 942
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 942
of Mr. Fusinato 942
of the President 943
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 943
of his Excellency Lord Reay 943
of Mr. Kriege 943
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 943
Proposition of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 943

Days of grace. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Remarks of Mr. Kriege 943
of Mr. Fromageot 943
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 943
Vote upon Article 3 of the draft 943

Article 4

Reading of and vote upon Article 4 of the draft 943
Discussion of the British proposition (annex 24) (see above) 944
Reading of new Article 5 of the British proposition 944
Remarks of the President 944
of Mr. Fromageot 944
of Mr. Louis Renault 944
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 944
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 944
of Mr. Fusinato 944
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 945
Reading of Article 4 as drawn up by Mr. Fromageot 945
Addition proposed by Mr. Kriege 945
Remarks of Mr. Fromageot 945
of Mr. Fusinato 945
Reservation made by Rear Admiral Sperry 945
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato 945
of Mr. Fromageot 945
of his Excellency Lord Reay 945
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 945
of Mr. Kriege 945
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 945
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay 946
Reservation made by Mr. Kriege 946
Vote upon the text proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld . . . 946

FIFTH MEETING

(August 16, 1907)

Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Deposit of the British and Belgian propositions (annexes 45, 47 and 46) 947

Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 947

Reading by the President of a letter from his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel . . . 947

Reservation made by Mr. Kriege 947

Proposition of the President 947

Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 947
of Mr. Louis Renault 948
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 948
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 948
of the President 948

Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 948

Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault 948
of Mr. Fusinato 948
of Mr. Louis Renault 949
of Mr. Fusinato 949
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 949
of Mr. Kriege 949
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 949
of the President 949

Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 949
of Mr. Fusinato 950
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 950
of Mr. Kriege 950
of Mr. Louis Renault 950

Proposition of the President 950

Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 950
of Mr. Fromageot 950
of Mr. Kriege 950
of Mr. Fromageot 951
of Mr. Louis Renault 951
of the President 951

Declaration of Mr. Kriege 951

Proposition of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 951

Remarks of Mr. Kriege 951
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 951

Blockade. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Discussion of the Italian proposition (annex 34) 951
Deposit of the Brazilian, British and American amendments (annexes 36, 37 and 35) 951
Remarks of the President 952
of Mr. Fusinato 952
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 952

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the Italian proposition 952
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 952
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 952
of Mr. Kriege 952

Article 2

Reading of Article 2 of the Italian proposition 952
Remarks of the President 952
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 952
of Mr. Fusinato 952
of Mr. Louis Renault 953
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 953
Proposition of Mr. Louis Renault 953
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 953
of Captain Behr 953
of Mr. Fusinato 953
Propositions of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 953
of his Excellency Mr. Fusinato 953
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 953
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 953
Reading of a declaration by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 954
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato 954
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 954
of Mr. Kriege 954
of the President 954
of Mr. Louis Renault 954

SIXTH MEETING

(August 21, 1907)

PAGE

Remarks of his Excellency Baron von Macchio relative to the text of Article 3 of the draft regulations, drawn up by Mr. Fromageot, concerning days of grace voted in the fourth meeting 955
Remarks of Mr. Fromageot (*Reporter*) 955

Postponement of the vote upon the proposition concerning the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent (see the fifth meeting) 955

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Deposit of the Austro-Hungarian and Portuguese propositions (annexes 50 and 49) . 955

Basis of the discussion: the Portuguese proposition (annex 49) 955
Remarks of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz 955
Reading of the revised Article 1 of the Portuguese proposition 956
Remarks of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz 956
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 956
of Mr. Louis Renault 957
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 957
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 957
of the Reporter 957
of Mr. Fusinato 957
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 958
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz 958
of Rear Admiral Siegel 958
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 958
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 958
of Mr. Louis Renault 958
of Rear Admiral Siegel 958
of the President 958
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 958
of Mr. Fusinato 958
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz 958
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 959
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 959
of Captain Behr 959
of Mr. Fusinato 959
of the President 959
of Rear Admiral Siegel 959
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz 959
Proposition of Mr. Louis Renault 959
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 960
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 960
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 960
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz 960
of Mr. Louis Renault 960
of the President 960
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 960
Vote upon and adoption of the right of requisition 961
Remarks of Rear Admiral Siegel 961
of Captain Behr 961
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 961
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz 961
of the President 961
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 961
of Mr. Fusinato 961
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 961
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 961
of Mr. Louis Renault 961
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 962
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 962

SEVENTH MEETING

(August 23, 1907)

PAGE

Remarks of Rear Admiral Sperry on the subject of the proceedings of the third meeting 962

Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Reading of the draft regulations (annex 48) presented by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, which were approved by the British delegation 963
Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 963
of the President 963
of Mr. Fusinato 963
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 963
Proposition of Mr. Kriege 963
Remarks of the President 964
of Mr. Louis Renault 964
of Captain Behr 964
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 964
Formula proposed by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 964
Remarks of Mr. Kriege 964
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 964
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 964
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 964
Proposition of the President 964
Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 964
of the President 965
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 965
Remarks of the President 965
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 965
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 965
Vote upon the elimination of the words "sailing on a purely commercial mission" 965
Declaration of Captain Behr 965
Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 965
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 965
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 965
of the President 965
Vote on the new British formula 966
Withdrawal of the British proposition by his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow . 966
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato 966
of the President 966
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 966
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 966
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 966
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 967
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 967
Proposition of the President 967
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato 967
of Mr. Kriege 967
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 967
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato 967
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 967
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 967
Proposition of the President 968
Remarks of Mr. Kriege 968
of the President 968

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Presentation of a text (annex 54) prepared by Mr. Fromageot upon the basis of the discussion in the sixth meeting 968

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Deposit of an Italian proposition (annex 56) relative to vessels having a scientific mission and of a Norwegian proposition (annex 53) 968
Discussion of the Italian proposition (annex 56) 968
Remarks of Mr. Kriege 968
of Mr. Louis Renault 968
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 968
of Mr. Fromageot 968
Proposition of Mr. Fusinato 968
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 968
of Mr. Fusinato 968
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz 969
of Mr. Louis Renault 969
Proposition of Mr. Fusinato 969
Adoption of paragraph 1 of the Italian proposition 969
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato 969
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 969
Reading of the draft provision (annex 54) relative to fishing boats, drawn up by Mr. Fromageot 969
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 969
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 969
of Mr. Louis Renault 969
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 970
of Mr. Fusinato 970
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 970
of the President 970
of Mr. Kriege 970
of Mr. Fromageot 970
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 970
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 970
Proposition of Captain Behr 971
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 971
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz 971
Adoption of paragraph 1 of the draft 971
Reading of paragraph 2 of the draft 971
Communication of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow relative to an amendment to be made 971
Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 971
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 971
of the President 971
Adoption of paragraph 2 of the draft 971
Reading of paragraph 3 of the draft 971
Remarks of the President 971
of Mr. Fusinato 971
Adoption of paragraph 3 of the draft subject to editing and without the Norwegian amendment (annex 53) 971
Reading of the Norwegian amendment 971
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 971
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 971
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 972
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 972
of Lieutenant Commander Ivens Ferraz 972
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 972
of Mr. Louis Renault 972
of the President 972
Adoption of paragraph 3 of the draft 972
Remarks of Mr Fusinato 973
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 973
Rejection of the Norwegian amendment 973
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 973
of the President 973

EIGHTH MEETING

(August 24, 1907)

Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

PAGE

Text proposed by his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel to form a final paragraph of the draft regulations (annex 48) presented by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 974
Remarks of Mr. Kriege 974
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 974
of the President 974
Adoption of the amendment, presented by Mr. Kriege, to paragraph 4 of the draft 974
Reading by Mr. Fromageot of the new text of the draft 974
Adoption of this text with reservation of the addition proposed by Mr. Kriege . 975

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Continuation of the discussion of the draft provision (annex 54) relative to fishing boats drawn up by Mr. Fromageot 975
Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 975
of Mr. Fromageot 975
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 975
of the President 975
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 975
of Mr. Fusinato 975
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 975
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 976
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 976
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 976
Proposition of the President 976
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 976
of his Excellency Mr. Milovanovitch 976
of Mr. Louis Renault 976
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 976
Proposition of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 977
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 977
of Mr. Kriege 977
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 977
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 977
Submission to a vote of the elimination of the two last paragraphs of the draft 977
Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 977

Destruction of neutral prizes. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Deposit of the British and Russian propositions (annexes 39 and 40) and of the Japanese amendments (annex 41) 977

Basis of the discussion: the Russian proposition (annex 40) 977
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 977
of the President 977
Withdrawal of the Japanese amendment by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki . . . 977
Address of Captain Behr 978
Declaration of Mr. Kriege 980
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 981
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 981
of the President 982
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 982

NINTH MEETING

(August 28, 1907)

PAGE

Destruction of neutral prizes (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Basis of the discussion: the Russian proposition (annex 40) 983
Remarks of the President and reading of a letter from his Excellency Count Tornielli 983
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato 983
of Mr. Kriege 983
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 983
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 984
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 984
of Mr. Kriege 984
of Mr. Fusinato 984
of Mr. Kriege 985
of the President 985
of Captain Behr 985
Text proposed by Captain Behr 985
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 985
Proposition of the President relative to the formation of a special committee . . 985
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 985
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 986
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 986
of the President 986
of Rear Admiral Sperry 986

Laws and customs of naval war. *Reporter:* JONKHEER VAN KARNEBEEK.

Remarks of the President 986
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 986
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 986
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 987
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 987
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 987
of the President 987
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 987

Nomination of Jonkheer van Karnebeek as reporter, with the assistance of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 987

Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 988
of Mr. Fusinato 988

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Discussion of the Italian proposition (annex 56) concerning vessels charged with scientific, religious and philanthropic missions 988
Reading of the Italian proposition (annex 56) 988
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato 988
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 988
of Mr. Fromageot 988
Addition proposed by Captain Behr 988
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 988
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 988
of Mr. Fusinato 988
Proposition of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 989
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato 989
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 989
of Captain Behr 989

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Proposition of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 989
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 989
of Mr. Fusinato 989
of Captain Behr 989
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 989
of the President 989
Changes in the wording demanded by his Excellency Mr. Beernaert and his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 989
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato 989
Vote upon the amendment of paragraph 1 of the Italian proposition . . 989
Remarks of the President 990
of Mr. Fusinato 990
Declaration of Mr. Kriege 990
Proposition of his Excellency Count Tornielli 990
Declaration of Captain Behr 990
Remarks of the President 990
Change in the wording demanded by Mr. Fromageot 990
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 990
of Mr. Fromageot 990
of Mr. Fusinato 990

TENTH MEETING

(August 30, 1907)

Postponement of the discussion of days of grace 991
Remarks of Mr. Fromageot 991

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

(Questions I and II of the *questionnaire,* annex 1)

Remarks of the President 991
of Mr. Fusinato 991
Reading of the Italian proposition (annex 4) 991
Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 991
of Mr. Fusinato 992
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 992
of the President 992
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay 992
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 992
of the President 992
of Mr. Fusinato 992
Proposition reiterated by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 992
Remarks of the President 993
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 993
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 993
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 993
of Mr. Fusinato 994
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 994
of Captain Behr 994
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 994
Acceptance of the Italian text 994
Proposition of Mr. Fromageot 994
Reading of the Italian, Netherland and Russian propositions (annexes 4, 5 and 3) concerning the conditions which the crews must fulfill 994
Declarations of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 994
of Captain Behr 994
Remarks of Mr. Fromageot 994
Declaration of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 994
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato 994
of Mr. Fromageot 994

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. *Reporter:* Mr. Fromageot.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Remarks of the President 994
of his Excellency Lord Reay 994
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay 994
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 995
of Captain Behr 995
Wording suggested by his Excellency Lord Reay 995
Remarks of Commander Behr 995
of his Excellency Lord Reay 995
Proposition of Mr. Kriege 995
Reading of the Netherland and Russian propositions (annexes 3 and 5) concerning the condition of hoisting the flag 995
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 995
of Mr. Fromageot 995
of Mr. Fusinato 995
Declaration of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 995
Remarks of Mr. Fromageot 995
of the President 995
of Captain Behr 995
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 995
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 995
of Mr. Fromageot 996
of Captain Behr 996
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 996
of Captain Ottley 996
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 996
of his Excellency Lord Reay 996
of the President 996
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 996
of Mr. Kriege 996
of Rear Admiral Sperry 996
of Mr. Fromageot 997
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 997
of Captain Behr 997
of his Excellency Lord Reay 997
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 997
of Captain Ottley 997
of the President 997
of Mr. Fusinato 997
of the President 998
of Mr. Kriege 998
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay 998
Remarks of the President 998
of his Excellency Lord Reay 998
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 998
of Mr. Fusinato 998
Vote upon the Netherland proposition as amended by the British delegation 998
Remarks of Mr. Fusinato 998
of his Excellency Lord Reay 998
of the President 998
of Captain Ottley 998
of Mr. Kriege 998
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 999
Proposition of the President 999
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 999
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 999
Vote upon the interpretation to be given to the preceding vote 999
Austro-Hungarian proposition regarding the duration of the conversion (see the declaration of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch, vol. iii, p. 747[745] 999
Remarks of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 999
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 999
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 999
of his Excellency Lord Reay 999
of Mr. Fromageot 999
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 1000
of the President 1000

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1000
of Mr. Fusinato 1000
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 1000
of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 1000
Reading of the Netherland proposition concerning ratification of the different provisions 1000
Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 1000
of the President 1000

ELEVENTH MEETING

(September 4, 1907)

Remarks on the proceedings of the eighth meeting (destruction of prizes) . . . 1001
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 1001
of Captain Behr 1004
of Rear Admiral Sperry 1004
of Mr. Kriege 1004
of the President 1005

Postponement of the reading of Mr. Fromageot's report on the inviolability of enemy private property at sea 1005
Remarks of the Reporter 1005

Reading and discussion of Mr. Fromageot's report on the **exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war.** (See the report to the committee of examination, eleventh meeting, annex A; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 263[269].) 1005
Discussion of the new Japanese amendment (annex 55) 1006
Remarks of the President 1006
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1006
of Mr. Fusinato 1006
of Mr. Louis Renault 1006
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 1006
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 1006
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 1006
of the Reporter 1006
Reading of a new paragraph 3 of Article 1 of the Japanese amendment, proposed by Mr. Louis Renault 1006
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1007
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 1007
of Mr. Louis Renault 1007
of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 1007
Declarations of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 1007
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1007
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault 1007
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1007
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 1007
Adoption of the Japanese proposition 1007
Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 1007
of the President 1007
Remarks of Mr. Kriege upon Mr. Fromageot's report 1007
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 1008
of the Reporter 1008

Reading and discussion of Mr. Fromageot's report on the **crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent.** (See the report of the committee of examination, eleventh meeting, annex B; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 261[267].) 1008
Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 1008
Approval of Mr. Fromageot's report 1008

Discussion of the draft regulations (annex 25) concerning the **status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities (days of grace).** (See the text submitted to the Conference, vol. i, p. 267[273].) 1008

Days of grace.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay 1008
of the President 1009
of Mr. Kriege 1009

ANNEX A. Report of Mr. Fromageot on the exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war 1009

ANNEX B. Report of Mr. Fromageot on the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent 1012

TWELFTH MEETING

(September 6, 1907)

Reading of Mr. Fromageot's report concerning the question of the **inviolability of enemy private property at sea.** (See the report to the committee of examination, annex to this *procès-verbal;* see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 240[245].) 1015
Approval of the report 1015

Days of grace (continuation).

Discussion of the British draft (annex 26) amending the draft drawn up according to the deliberations of the committee of examination (annex 25) . . 1015

Article 1

Reading and adoption of Article 1 of the British draft 1015
Declaration of Rear Admiral Sperry 1015
Remarks of the Reporter 1015
of his Excellency Lord Reay 1016

Article 2

Reading and adoption of Article 2 of the British draft 1016

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the British draft 1016
Proposed amendment of Mr. Kriege 1016
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1016
Declarations of Captain Behr 1016
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 1017
Vote upon and rejection of the proposition to eliminate Article 3 . . . 1017
Withdrawal by Mr. Kriege of his amendment 1017
Remarks of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 1017
of his Excellency Lord Reay 1017
of Mr. Fusinato 1017
Adoption of amended Article 3 1017

Article 4

Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the British draft 1017
Reservations made by Mr. Kriege 1017
by Captain Behr 1017

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 of the British draft 1018
Remarks of the President 1018
of his Excellency Lord Reay 1018
Proposition of Mr. Kriege relative to the elimination of Article 5 . . . 1018
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 1018
of Mr. Kriege 1018
of his Excellency Lord Reay 1018

Days of grace.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1018
of Mr. Fromageot 1018
Proposition of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 1018
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 1019
of the President 1019
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1019
of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 1019
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1020
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 1020
of his Excellency Lord Reay 1020
of Mr. Fusinato 1020
of the President 1020
of the Reporter 1020
of Mr. Kriege 1020
of Mr. Louis Renault 1020
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 1021
Reading of the proposed amendment to Article 5, by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 1021
Declarations of Mr. Kriege 1021
of his Excellency Lord Reay 1021
Vote upon the amendment of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 1021
Proposed amendment of his Excellency Count Tornielli 1021
Proposed amendment of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 1021
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 1021
of his Excellency Lord Reay 1021
of Mr. Kriege 1021
Elimination of, after the vote upon, Article 5 1021
Reservations with regard to the whole draft, made by his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1021
his Excellency Mr. Larreta 1021
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay 1021
Exchange of views between the President, Mr. Kriege, his Excellency Count Tornielli, and Mr. Fusinato 1021
Vote upon the whole draft (Articles 1–4 in their new form and Article 5 with the wording first elaborated following the deliberations of the committee of examination) 1021
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1022

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (continuation). *Reporter:* **Mr.** FROMAGEOT.

(Questions I and II of the *questionnaire,* annex 1)

Discussion of the draft provision drawn up upon the basis of the decisions arrived at by the committee of examination (annex 9) 1022
Deposit of two amendments by the delegation of the United States of America 1022

Article 1

Reading of Article 1 of the draft 1022
Proposition of Mr. Fusinato 1022
Adoption of amended Article 1 1022

Article 2

Reading and adoption of Article 2 of the draft 1022

Article 3

Reading of Article 3 of the draft 1022
Proposition of the United States of America 1022
Remarks of Mr. Kriege 1022
of Captain Behr 1023
of Rear Admiral Sperry 1023
of his Excellency Lord Reay 1023
Wording proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 1023
accepted by his Excellency Count Tornielli 1023
Mr. Kriege 1023

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Wording accepted by Rear Admiral Sperry 1023
Captain Behr 1023
Reservation made by his Excellency Lord Reay 1023
Adoption of amended Article 3 1023

Article 4

Reading and adoption of Article 4 of the draft 1023

Article 5

Reading of Article 5 of the draft 1023
Amendment proposed by Rear Admiral Sperry relative to the elimination of Article 5 1023
Remarks of Mr. Louis Renault 1023
of Mr. Heinrich Lammasch 1023
Vote upon and rejection of the amendment of the United States of America 1024

Article 6

Reading and adoption of Article 6 of the draft 1024
Vote upon and adoption of the whole draft, with the reservation of Rear Admiral Sperry to Article 5 1023

ANNEX. Mr. Fromageot's report on the inviolability of enemy private property at sea . 1024

THIRTEENTH MEETING

(September 9, 1907)

Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay concerning the proceedings of the twelfth meeting 1030

Discussion of the report of Jonkheer van Karnebeek upon the application of the provisions of the Convention relative to war on land of 1899 to naval war (laws and customs of naval war). (Annex to the proceedings of this meeting; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 259[264].) . . . 1031
Remarks of the President 1031
of Captain Behr 1031
of Mr. Fusinato 1031
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1031
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 1031
of his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 1031
of Mr. Louis Renault 1031
of Mr. Fromageot 1031
Reading of a resolution by his Excellency Mr. Beernaert 1031
Proposition of his Excellency Mr. Hagerup 1032
Reading by his Excellency Mr. Beernaert of a new paragraph completing the resolution 1032

Destruction of neutral prizes (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Deposit by Mr. Kriege of copies of letters from Professor Holland relative to the destruction of prizes (annex 43) 1032
Remarks of Brigadier General Davis upon the proposition of the United States of America (annex 42) 1032
Remarks of the President 1035
of Mr. Fusinato 1035
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 1036
of Mr. Fusinato 1036
of Mr. Louis Renault 1036
Proposition of Mr. Fusinato 1036
Reference of the question to the two committees of examination of the Fourth Commission and second subcommission of the Third Commission so that

Destruction of neutral prizes. *Reporter:* Mr. Fromageot.—*Continued.*

PAGE

it may be discussed at the same time as Article 23 relative to the sojourn of neutral prizes in neutral ports (tentative decision of the committee of examination of the second subcommission of the Third Commission). (See vol. iii, Third Commission, annex 63.) 1036

Annex. Report of Jonkheer van Karnebeek on the laws and customs of naval warfare 1036

FOURTEENTH MEETING

(September 10, 1907)

(Joint Session of the Committees of Examination of the Fourth Commission and of the Second Subcommission of the Third Commission. Under the Presidency of His Excellency Mr. Martens.)

Discussion of draft Article 23 on the right to take prizes into neutral ports (tentative decision of the committee of examination of the second subcommission of the Third Commission). (See vol. iii, Third Commission, annex 63.) . . 1056
Reading of Article 23 1056
Declaration of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 1056
Vote upon Article 23 of the draft convention concerning the rights and duties of neutral Powers in naval war 1058

Destruction of neutral prizes (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. Fromageot.

Discussion of the propositions of Great Britain (annex 39), of the United States of America (annex 42), and of Russia (annex 40), the Japanese amendment (annex 41) to the British proposition (annex 39) having been withdrawn 1058
Declaration of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 1058
Remarks of his Excellency Turkhan Pasha 1058
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 1058
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 1059
Remarks of the President 1060
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 1061
Proposition of the President 1061
Remarks of his Excellency Baron von Macchio 1062
of the President 1062
Declaration of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 1062
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 1062
Vote upon the propositions of Great Britain and the United States of America 1062
Declaration of his Excellency Count Tornielli 1063

FIFTEENTH MEETING

(September 13, 1907)

Remarks of Mr. Kriege on the subject of the proceedings of the twelfth meeting . . 1064

Reading and discussion of the report of Mr. Fromageot on **days of grace.** (See the fifteenth meeting, annex A; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 244[250].) 1064
Remarks relative to Article 3 of the draft (annex 25) 1064
of Mr. Kriege 1064
of the Reporter 1064
Remarks relative to the wording of Article 4 of the draft 1064
of the Reporter 1064
of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 1064
of Mr. Kriege 1065
of Mr. Louis Renault 1065
Adoption of the new wording proposed by Mr. Louis Renault 1065

Days of grace.—*Continued.*

PAGE
Amendment proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld to Article 5 of the draft 1065
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay 1065
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1065
Declaration of Captain Behr 1065
Acceptance of the amendment of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 1065
Remarks of the Reporter 1065
Communication of his Excellency General Porter relative to the reservations to be made to several articles of the draft adopted by the committee . . . 1065
Remarks of Jonkheer van Karnebeek 1065
Proposition of Mr. Louis Renault 1066
Vote upon the whole draft with the modifications just adopted by the committee . 1066

Reading and discussion of Mr. Fromageot's report concerning the **conversion of merchant ships into war-ships.** (See the fifteenth meeting, annex B; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 234[239].) 1066
Remarks of Mr. Kriege 1066
of the Reporter 1066
Proposition of Mr. Kriege relative to paragraph 3 of the preamble (see the report) of the convention, suggested by the British delegation 1066
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay 1066
of Mr. Louis Renault 1066
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 1066
of Mr. Kriege 1066
of the President 1066
of Mr. de Beaufort 1066
Text proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 1066
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay 1067
of the Reporter 1067
of the President 1067
of Mr. Fusinato 1067
of Mr. Kriege 1067
Declaration of his Excellency Lord Reay 1068
Proposal by Mr. Heinrich Lammasch of a new wording of paragraph 3 of the preamble of the convention (see the report) 1068
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 1068
Text proposed by the Reporter 1068
Remarks of his Excellency Lord Reay 1068
of the President 1068
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 1068
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1068
New text proposed by his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 1069
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli 1069
of his Excellency Lord Reay 1069
Reading of Articles 1–3 of the draft convention and of the text which the British delegation proposed to add to Article 3 1069
Adoption of the said text 1069
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 1069
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1069
of the President 1069
of his Excellency General Porter 1070
of the Reporter 1070
Vote upon the whole convention 1070

Reading and adoption of Jonkheer van Karnebeek's report on the **laws and customs of naval war** (to the Commission). (See the report to the committee of examination annexed to the proceedings of the thirteenth meeting of the committee of examination; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 259[264].) 1070

ANNEX A. Mr. Fromageot's report on days of grace 1070

ANNEX B. Mr. Fromageot's report on the conversion of merchant ships into warships . 1076

SIXTEENTH MEETING

(September 16, 1907)

PAGE

Reading and discussion of Mr. Fromageot's report on the **destruction of neutral prizes.** (See the report to the committee of examination annexed to the proceedings of this meeting; see also the report to the Conference, vol. i, p. 257[262].) 1083
Remarks of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 1083
of the Reporter 1083
of the President 1083
Elimination of the words "in case of *force majeure* in the title of the report" . 1083

Remarks upon the work of the committee on contraband 1083
of the President 1083
of Mr. Kriege 1083

Remarks upon the question of blockade 1084
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 1084
of the President 1084

Continuation of the discussion of Mr. Fromageot's report on the **destruction of neutral prizes**
Remarks of his Excellency Mr. Hammarskjöld 1084
of the President 1084
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 1084
Proposition of the President to omit the last phrase of the report 1085
Remarks of Mr. Kriege 1085
of his Excellency Count Tornielli 1085
of the President 1085
of his Excellency Sir Ernest Satow 1085
of his Excellency Mr. van den Heuvel 1085
of his Excellency Mr. Tsudzuki 1085
Adoption of a text proposed by the Reporter 1085

ANNEX. Report of Mr. Fromageot on the destruction of neutral prizes 1086

COMMITTEE CHARGED WITH THE STUDY OF THE QUESTION OF CONTRABAND OF WAR

FIRST MEETING

(August 12, 1907)

Contraband of war. *Reporter:* MR. FROMAGEOT.

List of the members of the committee 1091
Nomination of his Excellency Lord Reay as president 1091
Designation of Mr. Fromageot as Reporter 1091
General discussion 1091
Remarks of the President 1091
of Mr. Kriege 1091
of Mr. Louis Renault 1091
of Rear Admiral Sperry 1091
of Mr. Louis Renault 1092
of Mr. Kriege 1092
of Captain Behr 1092
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 1092

SECOND MEETING

(August 15, 1907)

Contraband of war (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. Fromageot.

PAGE

Discussion of the list of articles of absolute contraband of war contained in the French proposition (annex 29) . . . 1093
Reading of number 1 on the list . . . 1093
Proposal of Mr. Kriege . . . 1093
Reading of amended number 1 . . . 1093
Reading and adoption of number 2 on the list . . . 1093
Reading of number 3 on the list . . . 1093
Remarks of Rear Admiral Sperry . . . 1093
of Mr. de Beaufort . . . 1093
of General Amourel . . . 1093
Exchange of views between Mr. Fromageot, Rear Admiral Sperry, General Amourel, Mr. de Beaufort, Mr. Kriege, Captain Behr, Mr. Louis Renault, and Captain Ottley . . . 1093
Adoption of number 3 of the list amended by General Amourel . . . 1093
Reading and adoption of numbers 4 and 5 of the list . . . 1094
Reading of number 6 of the list . . . 1094
Amendment proposed by Rear Admiral Sperry and accepted by Mr. Louis Renault . . . 1094
Wording of number 6 proposed by General Amourel and accepted by the committee . . . 1094
Reading of number 7 of the list . . . 1094
Wording proposed by Rear Admiral Sperry . . . 1094
Wording proposed by General Amourel and adopted by the committee . 1094
Reading and adoption of number 8 of the list . . . 1094
Reading of number 9 of the list . . . 1094
Remarks of Mr. Kriege . . . 1094
of Rear Admiral Sperry . . . 1094
Declaration of Mr. Louis Renault . . . 1094
Remarks of Captain Behr . . . 1094
of Mr. Louis Renault . . . 1094
Elimination of number 9 from the list . . . 1094
Reading and adoption of number 10 of the list . . . 1094
Reading of number 11 of the list . . . 1094
Proposition of Rear Admiral Sperry . . . 1094
Remarks of General Amourel . . . 1095
of Mr. Kriege . . . 1095
of Mr. Louis Renault . . . 1095
of Mr. Fromageot . . . 1095
of Captain Behr . . . 1095
of Captain Ottley . . . 1095
of his Excellency Mr. Matte . . . 1095
of his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa . . . 1095
of Mr. Louis Renault . . . 1096
of Mr. Kriege . . . 1096
Exchange of views between Mr. Kriege and his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa . . . 1096
Remarks of the President . . . 1096
Adoption by the committee of Captain Ottley's amendment . . . 1096
Reservation made by Rear Admiral Sperry . . . 1096
Reading and elimination of number 12 of the list . . . 1096
Reading of number 13 of the list . . . 1096
Adoption of an amendment proposed by Messrs. Renault and Fromageot . 1096
Adoption of amended number 13 . . . 1096
Proposed amendment of Captain Behr . . . 1096
Remarks of Mr. Kriege . . . 1097
of Captain Ottley . . . 1097
Withdrawal by Captain Behr of his amendment . . . 1097
Remarks of the President . . . 1097
of Mr. Kriege . . . 1097

Contraband of war. *Reporter:* Mr. Fromageot.—*Continued.*

PAGE

Exchange of views between the President, Mr. Louis Renault, Mr. Kriege, Captain Ottley, and his Excellency Mr. Ruy Barbosa 1097
Reading by Mr. Fromageot of the list of articles of contraband as adopted by the committee 1097
Reservation of Article 1, paragraph 1, of the French proposition (annex 29) . 1097

THIRD MEETING

(August 21, 1907)

Contraband of war (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. Fromageot.

Reading of the two articles of the draft regulations concerning absolute and conditional contraband of war, drawn up by Mr. Fromageot 1098
Continuation of the discussion of the list of articles of absolute contraband of war 1098
Remarks of Mr. Fromageot 1099
Reading of a declaration by Rear Admiral Sperry 1099
Amendment proposed by the President to number 12 of Article 1 (absolute contraband) of the draft 1100
Remarks of General Amourel 1100
of the President 1100
of Mr. Kriege 1100
of Captain Behr 1100
Propositions of the President 1100
of Mr. Kriege 1100
Remarks of the President 1100
of Rear Admiral Sperry 1101
of Mr. Kriege 1101
of Captain Ottley 1101
Discussion of conditional contraband of war 1101
Declarations of Mr. Louis Renault 1101
of Rear Admiral Sperry 1101
of Mr. Kriege 1101
of Captain Behr 1101
of his Excellency Mr. Matte 1101
Remarks of Mr. Kriege 1101
of the President 1101
of Mr. Louis Renault 1102
of Mr. Kriege 1102
of the President 1102
of Rear Admiral Sperry 1102
of his Excellency Mr. Matte 1102
of Captain Behr 1102
Exchange of views between Mr. Louis Renault, Mr. Kriege, Rear Admiral Sperry, Captain Behr, and Mr. Fromageot 1102–03
Remarks of the President 1103
of Mr. Kriege 1103
of Rear Admiral Sperry 1103
of Mr. Louis Renault 1103
of Captain Behr 1103
of General Amourel 1104
of Mr. Louis Renault 1104
of Captain Behr 1104
of Mr. Fromageot 1104
of Mr. Kriege 1104
Return to the discussion of number 12 on the list of absolute contraband . . 1104
Remarks of Mr. Kriege 1104
of Mr. Louis Renault 1104

FOURTH MEETING

(September 14, 1907)

Protection of postal correspondence at sea. *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

PAGE

Discussion of the German draft concerning the protection of postal correspondence at sea (annex 44) . . . 1105
Remarks of Mr. Kriege relative to the amendment of Article 2 of the draft and to the preservation intact of Article 1 of the draft . . . 1105
Declaration of Captain Ottley . . . 1105
Remarks of Mr. Kriege . . . 1105
Declarations of Captain Behr . . . 1106
of his Excellency General Porter . . . 1106
of Mr. Kriege . . . 1106
Postponement upon the draft . . . 1106
Remarks of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 1106
Remarks of Mr. Kriege . . . 1106
of Mr. Hurst . . . 1106
of the President . . . 1106

Contraband of war (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. FROMAGEOT.

Examination of the so-called analogous question of contraband, covered by Article 6 of the German draft on contraband (annex 28) . . . 1106
Reading of Article 6 of the German draft . . . 1106
Remarks of Mr. Kriege . . . 1106
Declaration of Captain Ottley . . . 1107
Remarks of Mr. Kriege . . . 1107
of Captain Ottley . . . 1107
of Mr. Louis Renault . . . 1107
of Captain Behr . . . 1107
of General Amourel . . . 1107
of his Excellency Count Tornielli . . . 1107
of Mr. Louis Renault . . . 1108
Reading of Article 5 of the German draft . . . 1108
Remarks of Captain Ottley relative to this article . . . 1108
Amendment proposed by General Amourel relative to the first paragaph of Article 6 of the draft . . . 1108
Remarks of Mr. Kriege . . . 1108
Adoption of Article 6 of the draft subject to revision . . . 1108
Reservations made by Captain Ottley relative to Article 5 of the draft . . . 1108
Remarks of Mr. Kriege . . . 1108
of Captain Ottley . . . 1108
Discussion of confiscation of contraband of war . . . 1108
Reading of Article 4 of the German draft . . . 1108
Remarks of Mr. Kriege . . . 1108
Propositions of Captain Behr . . . 1109
of Mr. Fromageot . . . 1109
Remarks of his Excellency General Porter . . . 1109
of the President . . . 1109
Declaration of Captain Ottley . . . 1109
Amendment proposed by Mr. Hurst . . . 1109
accepted by Mr. Kriege subject to revision . . . 1109
Proposition of Mr. Louis Renault . . . 1109
Exchange of views between Mr. Kriege, Mr. Louis Renault, Mr. Fromageot, Rear Admiral Arago, Captain Ottley, and Captain Behr . . . 1109
Deposit by the British delegation of a draft declaration (annex 33) relative to contraband of war . . . 1109

FIFTH MEETING

(September 24, 1907)

Protection of postal correspondence at sea (continuation). *Reporter:* Mr. Fromageot.

PAGE

Reading of the draft agreement relative to postal correspondence at sea (new German draft). (See also annex 44.) 1110
Declaration of Captain Behr 1111
Adoption of the new German draft 1111

Closing address of the President 1111

ANNEXES

NOS.

1. *Questionnaire* prepared by his Excellency Mr. Martens, President of the Fourth Commission, to serve as a basis for the discussions of that Commission . 1115

Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships.

2. British proposition } Definition of the term "war-ship" { 1116
3. Russian proposition } Definition of the term "war-ship" { 1117
4. Italian proposition 1117
5. Netherland proposition 1120
6. Japanese proposition 1120
7. Proposition of the United States of America 1120
8. Synoptic table 1118
9. Draft regulations prepared by the committee of examination 1121

Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.

10. Proposition of the United States of America 1121
11. Brazilian proposition 1122
12. Netherland proposition 1123
13. Danish declaration 1123
14. Belgian proposition 1124
15. Netherland amendment to the Belgian proposition (annex 14) 1125
16. French proposition 1129
17. Austro-Hungarian amendment to the French proposition (annex 16) 1129

Days of grace.

18. Russian proposition 1130
19. Netherland amendment to the Russian proposition (annex 18) 1131
20. French proposition 1131
21. Swedish amendment to the Russian and French propositions (annexes 18 and 20) . 1131
22. Netherland proposal 1132
23. Draft regulations prepared by Mr. Fromageot 1133
24. British amendment to the draft regulations prepared by Mr. Fromageot (annex 23) 1134
25. Draft regulations prepared by the committee of examination 1134
26. British amendment to the draft regulations prepared by the committee of examination (annex 25) 1135

Contraband of war.

NOS. PAGE
27. British declaration 1136
28. German proposition 1136
29. French proposition 1138
30. Brazilian proposition 1139
31. Proposition of the United States of America 1140
32. Synoptic table 1141
33. British proposal 1148

Blockade.

34. Italian proposition 1149
35. Amendment of the United States of America to the Italian proposition (annex 34) 1150
36. Brazilian amendment to the Italian proposition (annex 34) 1150
37. British amendment to the Italian proposition (annex 34) 1151
38. Netherland amendment to the Italian proposition (annex 34) 1151

Destruction of neutral prizes.

39. British proposal 1152
40. Russian proposition 1152
41. Japanese amendment to the British and Russian propositions (annexes 39 and 40) 1152
42. Proposition of the United States of America 1153
43. Letters of Professor Holland 1153

Protection of postal correspondence at sea.

44. German proposal 1155

Status of the crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent.

45. British proposition 1156
46. Belgian amendment to the British proposition (annex 45) 1156
47. British amendment to the British proposition (annex 45) 1156
48. British-Austro-Hungarian proposition 1157
48a. Draft regulations 1157

Exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war.

49. Portuguese proposition (see annex 51) 1159
50. Austro-Hungarian proposition 1159
51. Portuguese amendment to the Portuguese proposition (annex 51) 1160
52. British amendment to the Austro-Hungarian proposition (annex 50) 1161
53. Norwegian amendment to the Austro-Hungarian proposition (annex 50) . . . 1161
54. Draft provision elaborated by Mr. Fromageot 1161
55. Japanese amendment to the draft provision elaborated by Mr. Fromageot (annex 54) 1162
56. Italian proposition concerning vessels charged with scientific, religious and philanthropic missions 1162
57. Draft provisions 1162

INDEXES OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF 1899 AND 1907

THE 1899 CONFERENCE

INDEX OF PERSONS

For list of the delegates grouped by countries, see final act, pages 228-234.

Abdullah Pasha, General, delegate of Turkey, 7; vice president of first subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 24, second commission, 25; expanding bullets, 339, 344; limitation of armaments, 335.

Aghiah Bey, assistant head of the bureau of translation of the Turkish ministry for foreign affairs, secretary of the Turkish delegation, 7.

Alexander I, Emperor of Russia, regarding disarmaments, 272, 299.

Alexander II, Emperor of Russia, initiator of the Brussels conference, 224, 272, 505.

Ardagh, Sir John Charles, delegate of Great Britain, 3; vice president of first subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, special technical committee on Russian proposals respecting limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; dumdum bullets, 276, 278, 279, 298, 332; expanding bullets, 87, 338, 343; land warfare, 485, 489, 538, 544, 550, 553, 555, 556, 558; limitation of armaments, 334, 352, 356; projectiles from aircraft, 280; regulations on land warfare, 517, 519.

Ariga, Nagao, delegate of Japan, 4; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25; land warfare, 557.

Artom, Ernest, Italian attaché of legation, assistant secretary of the Italian delegation, 4.

Asser, Tobias Michael Carel, delegate of the Netherlands, 4; assistant president of second commission, 21, 24; president of: drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note, first subcommission of the second commission, 46; member of third commission, 25, and its committee of examination, 106 note, 585; arbitration procedure, 613, 704, 732, 733, 734, 735, 739, 740, 743, 748, 858; Geneva convention, revision of, 46, 393, 394, 472; good offices and mediation, 589, 648, 691, 692, 693; international arbitration, 700; international commissions of inquiry, 673, 727, 729, 731, 774, 782, 791, 792; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 389, 390, 445, 446, 447, 449, 450, 452, 456, 457, 459, 460, 463, 470, 471, 473; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703, 769; permanent court of arbitration, 607, 608, 652, 653, 655, 675, 713, 718, 721, 722, 726 757, 761, 765, 776, 777, 783, 785, 787, 788, 796; proposal amending the Russian draft of arbitral code, 858; revision of arbitral award, 617, 618, 624, 679, 741, 742, 749, 752, 753, 754, 755; speech on provisions for adhesion to pacific settlement convention, 216.

Baguer, Arturo de, delegate of Spain, 2; member of second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 378.

Barantzew, Count, delegate of Russia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; expanding bullets, 339; limitation of armaments, 337, 344.

Baude, Baron, 548.

Basily, A., delegate of Russia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, third commission, 25, commission in charge of correspondence, 218; international commissions of inquiry, 728.

Beaufort, Willem Hendrik de, Netherland minister for foreign affairs, honorary president of the conference, 8; address at opening of conference, 13, at closing of conference, 226; circular of, 639, 641.

Beernaert, Auguste M. J., delegate of Belgium, 1; president of first commission, 21, 23; member of second commission, 24; address, 272; declaration of Brussels, 502; expanding bullets, 279, 332, 344; good offices and mediation, 589, 591; land warfare, 475, 476, 477, 478, 482, 483, 484, 485, 487, 488, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 500, 501, 502, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 519, 520, 521, 523, 524, 526, 529, 531, 533, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 545, 548, 554, 555, 557, 559; limitation of armaments, 299, 331, 341, 347 353, report of second subcommission of first commission on, 320; work of first commission, 273.

Beer Poortugael, Jacobus Catharinus Cornelis den, delegate of the Netherlands, 4; reporter of military subcommission of first commission, 284; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; expanding bullets, 82, 86, 278, 279, 332, 339; land warfare, 410, 483, 486, 487, 488, 493, 494, 509, 511, 512, 549, 554; limitation of armaments, 301, 312, 326, 331, 332, 337, 344, 345, 349, 352, report on, 284; projectiles from aircraft, 280, 341, 342.

Beldiman, Alexandre, delegate of Roumania, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, 525, third commission, 25; asphyxiating gases, 324; expanding bullets, 324, 339; Geneva convention, revision of, 393, 394, 408; good offices and mediation, 589, 591, 649; international arbitration, 604, 650, 651; international commissions of inquiry, 603, 626, 642, 643, 646, 669, 671, 793; land warfare, 101, 410, 490, 497, 521, 531, 537, 538, 554, 557, 558; limitation of armaments, 283;

Beldiman, Alexandre (*continued*) maintenance of general peace, 647; obligatory arbitration, 652, 658; pacific settlement, reservation, 651; permanent court of arbitration, 609, 658; procedure of minutes, 22; projectiles from aircraft, 281.
Bianco, Chevalier Auguste, delegate of Italy, 4; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 457.
Bihourd, Georges, delegate of France, 3; member of first commission, 23; land warfare, 490, 493, 508, 520, 523, 557; limitation of armaments, 339; projectiles from aircraft, 281.
Bildt, Baron Carl Nils Daniel, delegate of Sweden and Norway, 6; member of third commission, 26; amendment to final act, 105; arbitration procedure, 611, 612; international commissions of inquiry, 673; land warfare, 413, 414, 497, 513, 520, 524, 554; limitation of armaments, 316; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 470, 471, 472; permanent court of arbitration, 654, 656, 777, 778; procedure of minutes, 22; revision of arbitral award, 625, 679; system of arbitration, 774, 775.
Bille, Fr. E., delegate of Denmark, 2; vice president of third commission, 22, 25; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; asphyxiating gases, 366; expanding bullets, 85, 87; land warfare, 541, 544, 554; limitation of armaments, 284, 317, 321, 364, 370, 372; shore ends of cables, 101.
Birileff, Mr., secretary of the Russian technical naval delegate, 6.
Blanc, Baron, 548.
Boppe, A., French secretary of embassy, secretary of the French delegation, 3.
Bourgeois, Léon Victor Auguste, delegate of France, 3; president of: drafting committee of second subcommission of second commission, 561, third commission, 22, 25, and of its committee of examination, 106 note; arbitration procedure, 616, 666, 667, 678, 737, 738, 739, 743, 746, 752; asphyxiating gases, 324; expanding bullets, 324; good offices and mediation, 590, 648, 649, 691, 695; international commissions of inquiry, 645, 671, 673, 674, 782, 792, 793; land warfare, 414, 511, 514, 532, 537, 538, 539, 553; limitation of armaments, 317, 319, 326; naval bombardment, 49; obligatory arbitration, 706, 707, 769, 771; permanent court of arbitration, 610, 656, 662, 709, 715, 721, 723, 756, 757, 758, 763, 764, 788, 796, 797; private property at sea, 413; regarding the signing of declarations and conventions, 213; revision of arbitral award, 742, 753, 754; work of third commission, 583.
Brändström, Colonel P. H. E., delegate of Sweden, 6; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 25, special technical committee on Russian proposals regarding limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 339.
Broglie, Duke of, 227.
Bruns, Surgeon, 279.
Buol-Schouenstein, Count, Austrian representative at the congress of Paris of 1856, 191, 192.

Castilho, Captain Augusto de, delegate of Portugal, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24.
Cherif Bey, assistant to legal councillors of the Sublime Porte, secretary of the Turkish delegation, 7.
Clarendon, Earl of, British plenipotentiary at the congress of Paris of 1856, 171, 191, 192; note respecting the Geneva additional articles of 1868, 33, 38 note.
Coanda, Colonel Constantin, delegate of Roumania, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, special technical committee on Russian proposals regarding limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 87, 339, 356; land warfare, 490; limitation of armaments, 372; projectiles from aircraft, 281.
Court, Lieutenant Colonel Charles à, delegate of Great Britain, 3; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its first and second subcommissions, 31 note, 51 note, 395 note, 416 note, 525.
Crespo, Mr., Spanish secretary of embassy, secretary of the Spanish delegation, 2.
Crozier, Captain William, delegate of United States, 2; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, special technical committee on Russian proposition regarding limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89; expanding bullets, 79, 83, 85, 87, 278, 279, 298, 338; guns, 282, 332, 333, 343; land warfare, 521, 536, 555, 558; private property at sea, 491, 492, 493; projectiles from aircraft, 280, 353, 355.
Cunha, José Ribeiro da, Portuguese first secretary of legation, secretary of the Portuguese delegation, 5.

Delyanni, N. P., delegate of Greece, 3; member of third commission, 25; expanding bullets, 213; good offices and mediation, 588, 593; international commissions of inquiry, 637, 669, 672, 792, 793; limitation of armaments, 319; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 31.
Derby, Lord, 517.
Descamps, Edouard François Eugène, Baron, delegate of Belgium, 1; president and reporter of committee of examination of third commission, 106 note, 586, 593, 687; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25, drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note, adhesion to pacific settlement convent on, 766; arbitration conventions, 775; arbitration procedure, 611, 615, 616, 666, 675, 676, 678, 679, 732, 733, 734, 736, 737, 738, 741, 743, 748; essay on arbitration,

Descamps, E. F. E., Baron (*continued*) 584; general provisions, 218; general survey of the clauses of mediation and arbitration affecting the powers represented at the conference, 191; good offices and mediation, 587, 589, 591, 648, 688, 691, 692, 693; international commissions of inquiry, 639, 644, 670, 673, 728, 731, 765, 781, 791, 792; land warfare, 485, 488, 494, 495, 496, 497, 501, 502, 510, 511, 512, 530, 545; maintenance of general peace, 647; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 390, obligatory arbitration, 702, 703, 707, 768, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 605, 606, 607, 608, 610, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 665, 712, 714, 715, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 755, 756, 758, 763, 764, 776, 777, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 796, 797; report on pacific settlement of international disputes, 106; report on work of the committee of examination relating to arbitration, good offices and mediation, and international commissions of inquiry, 593, 594; revision of arbitral award, 623, 742, 749, 750, 754; scope of work of committee of examination of third commission, 731.

Dittlinger, C. E., technical secretary of the conference, lieutenant of the Royal Navy, 8.

Djevad Bey, Lieutenant Colonel, secretary of the Turkish delegation, 7.

Erckert, d', German secretary of legation; assistant to the secretariat of the conference, 8.

Estournelles de Constant, Paul Henri Benjamin, Baron, d', delegate of France, 3; vice president of third commission, 22, 25, and secretary of its committee of examination, 106 note, 586, 687; international commissions of inquiry, 728, 729, 774, 781, 794; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703; permanent court of arbitration, 658, 726, 758, 759, 761, 762, 763, 764, 776, 778; wish for future conferences, 226.

Eys, Jonkheer, J. C. N. van, resident minister of Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands, secretary general of conference, 8.

Eyschen, Paul, delegate of Luxemburg, 4; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25, commission in charge of correspondence, 218; international commissions of inquiry, 643, 644, 645, 790, 791, 793; land warfare, 501, 514, 536, 543; permanent court of arbitration, 605; rights and duties of neutral States on land, 495, 496, 497, 498; rights of Luxemburg under treaty of London, 212, 499.

Fasciotti, Baron, Charles, Italian attaché of embassy, assistant secretary of the Italian delegation, 4.

Fauchille, Paul, 458.

Fisher, Sir John A., delegate of Great Britain, 3; vice president of second subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its first subcommission, 31 note, 395 note; asphyxiating gases, 367; limitation of armaments, 360, 364, 368, 378; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 470.

Gilinsky, Colonel, delegate of Russia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, 525, special technical committee on Russian proposals regarding limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; asphyxiating gases, 324; expanding bullets, 83, 86, 278, 279, 298, 324, 325, 338, 344; Geneva convention, revision of, 385; land warfare, 477, 478, 487, 490, 494, 510, 511, 512, 516, 553; limitation of armaments, 282, 302, 305, 307, 310, 315, 331, 337, 339, 340, 341, 342, 352, 353, 356, 357; projectiles from aircraft, 86, 280; proposition regarding limitation of armaments rejected, 315.

Gourko-Romeiko, N. A., Russian second secretary of embassy, secretary of the Russian delegation, 6.

Grelle Rogier, Count de, delegate of Belgium, 1; secretary of conference, 8; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, third commission, 25; limitation of armaments, 333; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 29, 390, 465, 469, 470; mediation and arbitration, 212; permanent court of arbitration, 606, 653.

Gross von Schwarzhoff, Colonel, delegate of Germany, 1; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, 525, third commission, 25, special technical committee on Russian proposals of limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 279, 298, 338; land warfare, 414, 478, 479, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 494, 495, 501, 509, 510, 511, 512, 515, 520, 521, 528, 529, 532, 537, 538, 539, 541, 552, 555, 557, 558, 559, limitation of armaments, 282, 308, 310, 326, 341, 345, 351, 353; projectiles from aircraft, 281, 342.

Hagiwara, Mr., secretary of the Japanese delegation, 4.

Hamilton, Ronald James, third secretary of the British delegation, 3.

Hammer, Colonel, land warfare, 553.

Hayashi, Baron Tadasu, delegate of Japan, 4; member of third commission, 25.

Hessaptchieff, Major Christo, delegate of Bulgaria, 7; member of first commission, 24; expanding bullets, 339; limitation of armaments, 345, 356.

Hessen, Mr., head of the bureau of the imperial Russian ministry of justice, secretary of the Russian delegation, 6.

Hjulhammar, Captain, C. A. M. de, delegate of Sweden, 6; member of first commission, 23; limitation of armaments, 364, 369.

Holls, Frederick W., delegate of United States, 2; member of: third commission, 25, and its committee of examination, 106 note, 585; arbitration procedure, 655, 675, 676, 733, 735, 746, 748; international commissions of inquiry, 644, 727, 728, 780, 781, 794; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703, 707, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 661, 698, 715, 718, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 726, 756, 757, 758, 761, 762, 763, 764, 776, 783, 786, 788, 795, 796, 797; revision of arbitral award, 620, 625, 741, 742, 749, 750, 751, 753, 754, 755, special mediation, 188, 588, 694, 696, 697, 833, 836.

Homberg, O., French attaché of embassy, secretary of the French delegation, 3.

Houette, Captain, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 456.

Ho Yen-cheng, delegate of China, 2.

Hoo Wei-teh, delegate of China, 2; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25.

Howard, Sir Henry, delegate of Great Britain, 3; member of third commission, 25.

Jarousse de Sillac, Max, French attaché of embassy, secretary of the French delegation, 3; secretary of conference, 8; assistant secretary to committee of examination of third commission, 106 note, 687.

Jayasurindr, Phra, attaché of the Siamese delegation, 6.

Jomini, Baron, 548.

Joostens, Maurice, Belgian counselor of legation, secretary of the Belgian delegation, 1.

Karnebeek, Jonkheer, A. P. C. van, delegate of Netherlands, 4; assistant president of first commission, 21, 23; assistant to the secretariat of the conference, vice president of conference, 8; president of commission in charge of correspondence, 218; reporter of first commission, 322; member of third commission, 25, and participated in work of its committee of examination, 106 note; adhesion to convention concerning the laws and customs of war on land, 415; asphyxiating gases, 79, 283, 324, 325, 366; expanding bullets, 79, 82, 324, 325; international commissions of inquiry, 780, 781; land warfare, 414, 511, 521, 522, 523, 524, 527, 528, 529, 531, 533, 539, 554; limitation of armaments, 281, 282, 311, 359, 360, 361, 363, 364, 365, 367, 368, 370, 372, 373, 377, 378; obligatory arbitration, 768, 769, 770; pacific settlement convention, adhesion, 765, 771; permanent court of arbitration, 606, 756, 784, 785, 786, 787, 797; projectiles from aircraft, 79, 324, 325; revision of arbitral award, 625, 750.

Khuepach zu Reid, Victor von, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, special technical committee on Russian proposals respecting limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 338, 343, 344; land warfare, 477, 484, 500, 527, 536; projectiles from aircraft, 280.

Konow, W., delegate of Norway, 6; member of third commission, 26.

Kreyer, Dr., Chinese counselor of legation and interpreter, 2.

Künzli, Colonel Arnold, delegate of Switzerland, 6; member of: first commission, 24; third commission, 26; expanding bullets, 332, 338, 339; land warfare, 538, 539, 550, 553, 554; limitation of armaments, 305.

Lahovari, John, minister of foreign affairs of Roumania; instructions for the Roumanian delegates regarding their participation in work of the conference, 627.

Lambermont, Baron, 548.

Lammasch, Heinrich, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; member of: second commission, 24, committee of examination of third commission, 106 note, 585, drafting committee of second subcommission of second commission, 51 note, 416 note, 525; arbitration procedure, 676, 678, 732, 734, 738, 743; good offices and mediation, 648, 649, 692; international arbitration, 700, 775; international commissions of inquiry, 644, 671, 727, 731, 774, 780, 782, 792, 794; land warfare, 476, 477, 480, 482, 488, 491, 494, 502, 512, 515, 521, 529, 537, 544; obligatory arbitration, 702, 706, 771; permanent court of arbitration, 653, 656, 715, 721, 757, 763, 776, 796.

Leer, General, 548.

Legendre, Louis, assistant secretary of the French delegation, 3.

Legrand, Albert, secretary of conference, 8, French secretary of embassy, secretary of the French delegation, 3.

Leo XIII, Pope, letter to the Queen of the Netherlands, 222.

Levi, Baron, G. de, secretary of the Persian delegation, 5.

Lou Tseng-tsiang, delegate of China, 2; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25; regarding the signing of declarations and conventions, 213.

Low, Seth, delegate of United States, 2; member of: third commission, 25, drafting committee of final act, 50, 102, 107 note; arbitration procedure, 668; expanding bullets, 87; revision of arbitral award, 624.

Macedo, Count de, delegate of Portugal, 5; vice president of third commission, 22, 25; asphyxiating gases, 326, 328; expanding bullets, 86, 87, 279, 324; good offices and mediation, 589; international arbitration, 99; international commissions of inquiry, 672; land warfare, 414; limitation of armaments, 283, 378; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 27, 99, 391, 414; permanent court of arbitration, 605, 607, 652, 654, 783, 784, 785; regarding the signing of declarations and conventions, 214.

MacGrath, Thomas M., secretary of the American delegation, 2.

Mahan, Captain Alfred T., delegate of United States, 2; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; armor plate, 363,

Mahan, Captain Alfred T. (*continued*) 364; asphyxiating gases, 283, 284, 324, 325, 326, 328, 366, 375; cannons, 359, 360, 372; expanding bullets, 86, 324, 325; Geneva convention, revision of, 408; limitation of armaments, 327, 378; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 88, 391, 445, 461, 462, 464, 468; projectiles from aircraft, 325; vessels with ram, 368.

Manteuffel, Baron, Prussian representative at the congress of Paris of 1856, 191.

Martens, Fedor Fedorovich, delegate of Russia, 5; president of: second commission, 21, 24, its subcommission, 383, and drafting committee of second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, 525; member of: third commission, 25, and its committee of examination, 106 note, 585, drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note; arbitration procedure, 183, 612, 613, 615, 616, 617, 733, 734, 738, 739, 740, 746, 748; asphyxiating gases, 324; declaration concerning land warfare, 547, 554; declaration of Brussels, 505, 518; expanding bullets, 324; Geneva convention, revision of, 393, 394; good offices and mediation, 589, 592, 690, 691, 695; international arbitration, 701, 775; international commissions of inquiry, 640, 644, 730, 731, 780, 781, 782, 790, 792, 793; land warfare, 410, 411, 414, 475, 476, 484, 501, 502, 516, 522, 527, 530, 532, 546, 547, 551, 554; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703, 706, 707, 768, 771; on the convention concerning the laws and customs of war on land, 413; pacific settlement convention, adhesion, 771; permanent court of arbitration, 653, 656, 714, 717, 722, 723, 758, 763, 765, 775, 777, 784, 786, 787; private property at sea, 411, 412, 413; procedure of minutes, 22; revision of arbitral award, 618, 623, 741, 750, 753, 754, 755; special mediation, 697; *vœux* to be submitted to conference, 45, 46.

Maschine, Colonel, delegate of Serbia, 6; member of first commission, 23; expanding bullets, 339.

Maxwell, Richard Ponsonby, first secretary of the British delegation, 3.

Mehemed Pasha, R., delegate of Turkey, 7; member of: first commission, 24, second commission, 25; limitation of armaments, 365, 371.

Mercati, Alexandre, secretary of the Greek minister, 3.

Mérey von Kapos-Mére, Cajetan, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; vice president of third commission, 22, 25; member of drafting committee, 50, 102, 107 note, commission in charge of correspondence, 218.

Mier, A. de, delegate of Mexico, 3; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25.

Miyatovitch, Chedomille, delegate of Serbia, 6; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26; good offices and mediation, 650; international commissions of inquiry, 603, 669, 673; limitation of armaments, 314, 352.

Morrison, Thomas, secretary of the American delegation, 2.

Motono, Ichiro, delegate of Japan, 4; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25; expanding bullets, 339; Geneva convention, revision, 394; land warfare, 521, 558; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 30, 452, 453, 456, 458, 459, 460, 462, 463, 464, 468, 470, 471.

Mounier, General, delegate of France, 3; vice president of first subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its second subcommission, 51 note, 416 note, special technical committee on Russian proposals respecting limitation of land forces and military budgets, 89, 358; expanding bullets, 87, 338, 339; land warfare, 486, 489, 490, 500, 501, 502, 509; limitation of armaments, 344; projectiles from aircraft, 280.

Mouravieff, Count N. V., Russian minister for foreign affairs, circular note of, 224, 299, 306, 349, 358, 383, 444, 542, 627, 629, 639, 640, 641.

Münster, Count, delegate of Germany, 1; honorary president of first commission, 21, 23; address of felicitation, 225.

Nesselrode, Count, inviolability of private property at sea, 47.

Newell, Stanford, delegate of United States, 2; member of second commission, 24.

Nicholas II, Emperor of Russia, acknowledgment of condolence, 79; initiator of the conference, 15, 224, 228, 272, 627, 628, 638; telegram of congratulations from conference, 14, and reply thereto, 17.

Nigra, Count Costantino, delegate of Italy, 4; honorary president of third commission, 22, 25; participated in work of its committee of examination, 106 note; member of drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note; amendment to Russian draft regarding mediation and arbitration, 190, 817; arbitration conventions, 775; arbitration procedure, 613, 615, 616, 735; Geneva convention, revision of, 394; good offices and mediation, 587, 588, 590, 591, 648, 691, 694, 836; international commissions of inquiry, 671, 780, 791, 793; land warfare, 409, 410, 413, 486, 502, 509, 531, 555, 557; obligatory arbitration, 702, 703, 706, 707, 767, 769, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 657, 659, 714, 715, 717, 721, 722, 724, 726, 757, 758, 761, 762, 763, 764, 783, 786, 788, 797; private property at sea, 49; regarding the signing of declarations and conventions, 213; revision of arbitral award, 619, 753.

Nishi, Mr., secretary of the Japanese delegation, 4.

Noury Bey, Mehemed delegate of Turkey, 7; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26; good offices and mediation, 650; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 453, 454, 461, 472.

Odier, Edouard, delegate of Switzerland, 6; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26, and its committee of examination, 106 note, 585; arbitration procedure, 733, 743; Geneva convention, revision of, 393, 473; good offices and mediation, 692; international arbitration, 701; international commissions of inquiry, 780, 781, 792; land warfare, 480, 481, 488, 490, 497, 513, 515, 519, 520, 529, 536, 537, 539, 540, 541; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 390, 447, 470; obligatory arbitration, 703, 707, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 661, 715, 723, 758, 761; revision of arbitral award, 752; rights and duties of neutrals, 105, 497.

Okolicsányi von Okolicsna, Alexander, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; member of third commission, 25.

Orelli, C. Corragioni d', delegate of Siam, 6; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 25, third commission, 26; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 390, 470, 472; revision of arbitral award, 624.

Orloff, Count, Russian representative at the congress of Paris of 1856, 192.

Ornellas, Captain Ayres d', delegate of Portugal, 5; member of first commission, 23; expanding bullets, 339; limitation of armaments, 331.

Ornellas de Vasconcellos, Agostinho d', delegate of Portugal, 5; member of third commission, 25; good offices and mediation, 590, 594, 773; international commissions of inquiry, 774; permanent court of arbitration, 608.

Ovtchinnikow, Colonel, delegate of Russia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and associate member of drafting committee of its first subcommission, 31 note, 395 note; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 451, 453.

Papiniu, Jean N., delegate of Roumania, 5; member of: second commission, 24, third commission, 25; arbitration procedure, 666, 667; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 445.

Patijn, J. A. N., attaché of the Siamese delegation, 6.

Pauncefote, Sir Julian, delegate of Great Britain, 3; honorary president of third commission, 22, 25; participated in work of its committee of examination, 106 note; abstention from voting on *vœux*, 105; arbitration procedure, 676, 735, 736, 743; asphyxiating gases, 326; establishment of an international permanent court of arbitration, 186, 188, 584, 585, 813; expanding bullets, 82, 87; Geneva convention, revision of, 394, 409; good offices and mediation, 692, 695; international commissions of inquiry, 671, 674, 728; inviolability of private property at sea, 412; obligatory arbitration, 702, 706, 769, 770; permanent court of arbitration, 656, 674, 675, 698, 711, 714, 717, 720, 721, 724, 725, 762, 765; regarding the signing of declarations and conventions, 213; revision of arbitral award, 749, 753, 754, 755; shore ends of cables, 100, 101; *vœu* on naval bombardment, 46, 49, 411.

Peel, Arthur, second secretary of the British delegation, 3.

Péphau, Rear Admiral, delegate of France, 3; vice president of second subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 359, 360, 361, 363, 366, 368, 372, 373, 378; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 445, 446, 451, 453, 459, 460, 461.

Pichon, Baron, lieutenant of cavalry, assistant secretary of French delegation, 3.

Poliakoff, Samuel de, secretary of the Persian delegation, 5.

Pompilj, Guido, delegate of Italy, 4; vice president of third commission, 22, 25; member of: second commission, 24; international arbitration, 650.

Pop, G. J. C. A., captain on the staff, technical secretary of the conference, 8.

Priklonsky, Mr., gentleman of the Chamber, head of the division of the first department of the Russian imperial ministry for foreign affairs, secretary of the Russian delegation, 5.

Raffalovich, A., delegate of Russia, 5; assistant secretary general of conference, 8; secretary general of drafting committee of final act, 31, 107 note, secretary of special technical committee on Russian proposals regarding limitation of land forces and military budgets, 358; member of: first commission, 23; third commission, 25; expanding bullets, 85, 87, 279, 298, 343, 344; limitation of armaments, 347, 353, 375; procedure of minutes, 22; projectiles from aircraft, 281.

Rahusen, Eduard Nicholaas, delegate of Netherlands, 4; member of: third commission, 25; arbitration procedure, 616; inviolability of private property at sea, 412; land warfare, 483, 491, 553.

Rappard, Chevalier, W. de, secretary of legation of the Netherlands, secretary of the conference, 8.

Rappe, F. de, secretary of the ministry for foreign affairs of Sweden and Norway, secretary of the delegation of Sweden and Norway, 6.

Reedtz-Thott, Otto, Baron, secretary of the Danish ministry for foreign affairs, attaché of the Danish delegation, 2.

Renault, Louis, delegate of France, 3; reporter of: drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note, drafting committee of first subcommission of second commission, 31 note, 395 note; member of: third commission, 25, drafting committee of second subcommission of second commission, 51 note, 416 note, 525; arbitration procedure, 617, 667; final act, oral report to conference on,

Renault, Louis (*continued*)
101, 207, 215; Geneva convention, revision of, 473; good offices and mediation, 773; land warfare, 476, 541, 557; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 30, 444, 445, 446, 447, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 467, 469, 470, 472, 473, report on, 31, 395; permanent court of arbitration, 609, 657, 783, 784, 785, 787.

Riza Khan, General Mirza (Arfa-ud-Dovleh), delegate of Persia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, third commission, 25; expanding bullets, 339; land warfare, 546; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 388, 390; tribute to Emperor Nicholas II and Queen Wilhelmina, 305.

Rochussen, Jonkheer, J. J., assistant chief of the bureau of the Netherland ministry for foreign affairs at The Hague, secretary of conference, 8; assistant secretary of general drafting committee, 107 note.

Rolin Jaequemyns, Edouard, delegate of Siam, 6; reporter of: second subcommission of second commission, 475, and its drafting committee, 51 note, 416 note, 525; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 25, third commission, 26; arbitration procedure, 616, 617, 667; expanding bullets, 87; international arbitration, 651; international commissions of inquiry, 638, 672, 780; land warfare, 410, 413, 478, 480, 481, 483, 485, 488, 489, 490, 491, 494, 511, 512, 515, 516, 519, 520, 522, 523, 526, 531, 536, 540, 541, 557, 558, 559; report on, 50, 415; limitation of armaments, 361; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 391, 461, 464, 465; permanent court of arbitration, 607, 777, 778, 784, 786, 787.

Roth, Dr. Arnold, delegate of Switzerland, 6; vice president of first subcommission of second commission, 21, 24; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26, committee in charge of correspondence, 218; message of condolence to, 586.

Sakamoto, Captain Toshiatsu, delegate of Japan, 4; member of second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 359, 363, 368, 373, 375.

Samad Khan, Mirza (Momtas-es-Saltaneh), delegate of Persia, 5.

Scheine, Captain, delegate of Russia, 5; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its first subcommission, 31 note, 395 note; asphyxiating gases, 324, 326, 365, 366; expanding bullets, 324; Geneva convention, revision of, 472; inviolability of private property at sea, 412; limitation of armaments, 283, 306, 321, 322, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 368, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 377, 378, 379; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 444, 445, 446, 451, 452, 455, 457, 462, 470, 471, 472; theatre of maritime warfare, 369.

Schilling, Baron M. F. de, third secretary of the imperial Russian ministry for foreign affairs, secretary of the Russian delegation, 6.

Schimmelpenninck, A. G., secretary of legation of the Netherlands, secretary of conference, 8.

Schnack, J. G. F. von, delegate of Denmark, 2; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; expanding bullets, 338; land warfare, 489, 491, 558.

Selir, Count de, delegate of Portugal, 5; member of second commission, 24.

Serrallo, Count de, delegate of Spain, 2; member of first commission, 23; expanding bullets, 338; limitation of armaments, 373.

Siegel, Rear Admiral, delegate of Germany, 1; vice president of second subcommission of first commission, 21, 23; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, and drafting committee of its first subcommission, 31 note, 395 note, third commission, 25; asphyxiating gases, 325; limitation of armaments, 360, 363, 365, 367, 368, 372, 377, 378; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 450, 452, 454, 455, 459, 464, 470.

Soltyk, Count Stanislaus, delegate of Austria-Hungary, 1; reporter of second subcommission of first commission, 359; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24; limitation of armaments, 359, 363, 366, 367, 368, 372, 378, report on, 291; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 445, 451, 452.

Staal, Baron, delegate of Montenegro and Russia, 4, 5; president of conference, 8, addresses, 15, 17, 223; member of third commission, 25; participated in work of its committee of examination, 106 note; limitation of armaments, 300; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 27; message of condolence to Dr. Roth, 586; obligatory arbitration, 702; permanent court of arbitration, 708, 726.

Stancioff, Dr. Dimitri I., delegate of Bulgaria, 7; member of: second commission, 25, third commission, 26; international arbitration, 651; international commissions of inquiry, 637, 645, 791; land warfare, 497, 500, 511, 513; limitation of armaments, 311, 352; permanent court of arbitration, 607, 664, 778.

Stengel, Baron von, delegate of Germany, 1; vice president of second subcommission of second commission, 21, 24; member of: first commission, 23, second commission, 24, drafting committee of final act, 31, 102, 107 note; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, 447, 452, 456.

Sturdza, Demetrius, president of the council and minister of foreign affairs of Roumania, 627.

Suriya, Nuvatr, Phya, delegate of Siam, 6; member of third commission, 26; expanding bullets, 339; limitation of armaments, 335.

Suter, A., assistant secretary of the Swiss political federal department, secretary of the Swiss delegation, 6.

Balfour, James, prime minister of England, contract debts, II:229; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:476.
Bannerman, Sir Henry Campbell, contract debts, II:249.
Barbosa, Ruy, delegate of Brazil, I:4; honorary president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:375 note, committee of examination B of first subcommission of first commission, I:341 note, II:595 note, and its special subcommittee, II:689, 690 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, fourth commission, I:32, its committee of examination I:234 note, III:919, and its subcommittee on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:919, 1091; arbitration procedure, II:127, 370; blockade, III:877, 881; contraband of war, III:863, 866, 872, 1092, 1095, 1096, 1097; contract debts, II:275; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:804, 923; court of arbitral justice, I:327, II:147, 600, 601, 603, 619, 624, 625, 640, 641, 645, 653, 660, 687, 690, 691, 696, 699, 701; days of grace, III:844, 876, 931, 943, 944; international commissions of inquiry, II:222; international prize court, I:168, II:9, 786, 796, 816, 827, 831, 843; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127; obligatory arbitration, II:99, 102, 175, 378, 406, 407, 409, 410, 411, 418, 428, 433, 451, 458, 464, 479, 485, 488, 502, 503, 528, 530, 549, 552, 554, 572; pacific settlement convention, I:330; permanent court of arbitration, II:342, 361; private property at sea, III:748, 770, 795, 796, 826, 827, 828, 833, 899; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:471; submarine mines, III:369, 371; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171, and to Léon Bourgeois as president of first commission, I:334.
Barra, Francisco León de la, delegate of Mexico, I:10; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; adhesion of Mexico to declaration of Paris, I:230; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:230; obligatory arbitration, II:6, 102, 239, 328, 480, 528, 549.
Basily, A., third secretary of the chancellery of the imperial ministry for foreign affairs of Russia, secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13.
Basry Bey, assistant head of bureau of the ministry for foreign affairs of Turkey, secretary of the Turkish delegation, I:14.
Batlle y Ordoñez, José, delegate of Uruguay, I:14; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first subcommission of second commission, 25, fourth commission, I:34, committee in charge of correspondence, I:35, 57; contract debts, I:332; court of arbitral justice, I:328, II:156; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
Bayard, Thomas F., secretary of state of the United States, contract debts, II:230.
Beaufort, Willem Hendrik de, minister of foreign affairs of the Netherlands, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; vice president of conference, I:16, 46; president of commission in charge of correspondence, I:35, 57; member of drafting committee, I:34, 65; address of felicitation at closing of conference, I:584; blockade, III:884; contraband of war, III:1093; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:1066; court of arbitral justice, II:616; days of grace, III:842, 926, 939, 940; international commissions of inquiry, II:220; obligatory arbitration, II:173, 442; private property at sea, III:770; report on work of commission in charge of correspondence, I:60, 578; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:578, 596, 607, 615, 631, 640, 648; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:179; third peace conference, I:227; tributes to, I:586, 592.
Becú, Carlos A., Argentine secretary of legation, secretary of the Argentine delegation, I:3.
Beernaert, Auguste M. J., delegate of Belgium, I:4; president of: second commission, I:23, 56, its first subcommission, I:23, III:2, and committee of examination of first subcommission, I:93 note, III:123; member of: second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, fourth commission, I:32, drafting committee I:34, 65; arbitration procedure, II:369, 371; contract debts, II:309; days of grace, III:1021; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:902, 989; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III:139; international prize court, II:22; land warfare, I:83, III:15, 101, 102, 105, 106, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113, 124, 126, 127, 128, 131; letter relative to Japanese and Danish amendments concerning the regulations of 1899 for land warfare, III:215; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:303, 564, 565, 566, 570; naval bombardment, III:542, 545, 551, 552, 553; naval warfare, III:987, 1031, 1032; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, 128, 129, III:85-86, 190, 192, 193, 194; opening address as president of second commission, III:1, and as president of its first subcommission, III:97; opening of hostilities, III:164, 168, 170, 171; permanent court of arbitration, II:332; private property at sea, III:768, 790, 791, 800, 801, 827, 829, 832, 833; projectiles from aircraft, III:146; regarding work of second com-

mission, III:84; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:33.

Beer Poortugael, Jacobus Catharinus Cornelis den, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109, 123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 185, first and second subcommission of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33; blockade, III:886; conversion of merchant ships into warships, III:813; destruction of neutral prizes, III:895; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:887, 888; international prize court, II:795; land warfare, III:10, 98, 119, 124, 126, 127, 128, 136, 143; naval bombardment, III:344, 544, 549, 551; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:40, 76, 79, 198, 202; opening of hostilities, III:159, 164, 167, 170; postal correspondence, III:911; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:596; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:178, 182, 184.

Behr, Captain F., delegate of Russia, I:13; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:33, its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:888, 919, its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note, and its subcommittee on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:919, 1091, committee to devise distinctive signs for protection in naval bombardment, I:117, III:354; blockade, III:953; contraband of war, III:1092, 1093, 1094, 1095, 1096, 1100, 1101, 1102, 1103, 1104, 1107, 1109; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:920, 923, 924, 994, 995, 996, 997, 1023; crews of captured ships, III:964, 965; days of grace, III:940, 1016, 1017, 1065; definition of warships, III:747; destruction of neutral prizes, III:978, 985, 1004; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:959, 961, 971, 988, 989, 990; naval bombardment, III:547; naval warfare, III:1031; postal correspondence at sea, III:1106, 1111; private property at sea, III:898; submarine mines, III:539.

Beldiman, Alexandre, delegate of Roumania, I:12; vice president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committee of examination B, I:341 note, II:354, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, fourth commission, I:33; academy of international law at The Hague, I:124; arbitration procedure, II:371; contract debts, II:142, 291, 298, 305; court of arbitral justice, I:327, II:161, 178, 598, 624, 660, 662, 690, 705; international commissions of inquiry, II:33, 221; international prize court, I:166, II:14; land warfare, I:84, III:106, 128; naval bombardment, III:548; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:81, 90; obligatory arbitration, II:42, 87, 100, 101, 105, 106, 118, 192; opening of hostilities, III:165; permanent court of arbitration, II:353, 354; submarine mines, III:453; third peace conference, I:169; tribute to Emperor Nicholas as initiator of conference, I:169.

Bhüvanarth Narübal, Captain Luang, delegate of Siam, I:13; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 31, fourth commission, I:33; obligatory arbitration, II:98; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278; submarine mines, I:274.

Bismarck, Prince, neutrals in belligerent territory, III:39.

Blaine, James G., secretary of state of the United States, contract debts, I:553; II:230, 558.

Blehr, Eivind, Norwegian secretary of legation, secretary of the Norwegian delegation, I:11.

Blixen, Samuel, secretary of the chamber of deputies of Uruguay, secretary of the Uruguayan delegation, I:14.

Boeresco, Michel, Roumanian second secretary of legation at Berlin, secretary of the Roumanian delegation, I:12.

Bonde, Baron C. G., first secretary of Swedish of legation at Berlin, secretary of the Swedish delegation, I:14.

Bongiovanni, Emile, attaché to the Italian delegation, I:9.

Borel, Colonel Eugène, delegate of Switzerland, I:14; secretary and reporter of second subcommission of second commission, I:25, III:157, and reporter of its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:47 note, 60 note, 214; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, III:42 note, first subcommission of third commission, I:29, fourth commission, I:33, drafting committee, I:34, 65; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III:141; international prize court, II:790; land warfare, III:102, 107, 121; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:125, 127, 128, 163, 164, III:38, 40, 41, 73, 74, 76, 81, 84, 88, 91, 191, 193, 197, 204, 206, 209, 233, first reports I:150, III:60, supplemental report, I:175;

projectiles from aircraft, III:153; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, I:125, III:32, 33, 36, 175, 176, 178, 179, 183, reports, I:136, III:47.

Bourgeois, Léon Victor Auguste, delegate of France, I:7; president of: first commission, I:18, 56, 325, first subcommission of first commission, I:18, II:8, and its committees of examination A and B, I:396 note, 341 note, II:375 note, 595 note, and special subcommittee of committee B, II:689, 690 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:20, II:8, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809, member of: second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:32, drafting committee, I:34, 65; arbitration procedure, II:583, 584, 591; contract debts, II:142, 143, 304, 305, 560; court of arbitral justice, II:597, 600, 602, 609, 614, 615, 617, 628, 630, 631, 632, 633, 636, 637, 638, 639, 654, 662, 663, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 674, 675, 682, 683, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705; days of grace, III:819; international commissions of inquiry, II:37, 223, 381, 382, 383, 384, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 395, 397, 400, 401, 404, 444, 445, 446; international prize court, II:808, 814, 817, 818, 822, 824, 825, 826, 839, 840, 841, 842; limitation of armament, I:90; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:565; naval bombardment, I:87, III:350; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:128, III:81, 90, 193, 199, 208; obligatory arbitration, II:87, 92, 96, 105, 106, 108, 116, 117, 119, 136, 177, 191, 406, 411, 426, 427, 428, 435, 439, 440, 442, 449, 458, 473, 481, 492, 501, 503, 505, 507, 508, 525, 531, 535, 536, 552, 553, 564, 565, 566, 571, 572; opening addresses as president of first commission, II:1, as president of committee of examination A first subcommission first commission, II:375; permanent court of arbitration, II:148, 321, 335, 350, 580, 581; private property at sea, III:790, 799, 823, 826, 827, 830; projectiles from aircraft, I:85; regarding work of first commission, II:193, 198, and its first and second subcommissions, II:204, 783; regulations of the conference, I:53; submarine mines, I:274, III:394, 445, 530; third peace conference and tribute to Emperor Nicholas as initiator of first conference, I:170; tributes to, as president of first commission, I:325, 333-334, tribute to the memory of Count Nigra, II:210, tribute to the work of The Hague, II:334.

Bowen, Herbert W., note regarding arbitration procedure, II:952.

Brougham, Lord, private property at sea, III:756, 785.

Brun, Constantin, delegate of Denmark, I:6; vice president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, first subcommission of second commission, I:23, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:123, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note; court of arbitral justice, II:147; international prize court, II:24; land warfare, III:108; letter containing Danish amendment to the British proposition on neutrals in naval war, III:216; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:41; obligatory arbitration, II:84; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.

Buchanan, William I., delegate of United States, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, 32.

Bülow, Chancellor von, rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:476.

Buquet, Colonel Sebastian, delegate of Uruguay, I:14; member of first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 31.

Burlamaqui de Moura, Tancredo, delegate of Brazil, I:4; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:280 note, III:399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note; naval bombardment, III:344, 551; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:481, 583, 601, 614, 620, 632, 653; submarine mines, III:376, 395, 525, 527, 537.

Bustamante y Sirvén, Antonio Sánchez de, delegate of Cuba, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, committee of examination of second subcommission of second commission, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 214, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32; international prize court, II:789; land warfare, III:98.

Butler, Charles Henry, delegate of United States, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:32.

Cailliot, Lieutenant, attaché to the French delegation, I:7.

Campillo, José F., chancelor of the Cuban legation at Washington, assistant secretary of the Cuban delegation, I:6.

Candamo, Carlos G., delegate of Peru, I:11; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and of its committee of examination B, I:341 note, II:354, 595 note; contract debts, I:331, II:141, 292; international arbitration, II:214, 358; permanent court of arbitration, II:122, 578, 580, 581.

Carlin, Gaston, delegate of Switzerland, I:14; vice president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, committee A of first subcommission of first commission, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 185, committee of examination of second subcommission of third commission, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:33; adhesion to convention respecting laws and customs of war on land, III:5; arbitration procedure, II:126, 130, 207, 584, 587, 588; contract debts, I:331, II:253, 303, 304, 305, 309, 559; court of arbitral justice, I:327, 574, II:144, 189, 190; final act, I:574; international prize court, I:339; land warfare, III:11, 101, 102, 108, 125, 126, 128, 137; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:64, III:298, 563, 567, 572; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, III:74, 90, 91, 193, 204, 219; obligatory arbitration, II:96, 98, 116, 175, 297, 405, 427, 440, 441, 446, 448, 458, 467, 468, 473, 479, 489, 492, 495, 500, 505, 507, 508, 518, 521, 527, 528, 535, 548, 552, 562, 573; opening of hostilities, III:169, 170; pacific settlement, I:330; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:36, 176.

Carmona, L. S., Mexican second secretary of legation, secretary of the Mexican delegation, I:10.

Carnegie, Andrew, donor of the palace of peace, I:48, 62, II:3, 234; letter from President Roosevelt regarding general arbitration treaty, II:312.

Carvalho Moreira, Arthur de, Brazilian first secretary of legation, first secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:4.

Castiglia, Captain François, delegate of Italy, I:9; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, 288 note, III:305 note, 489 note, fourth commission, I:33, committee to devise distinctive sign for protection in naval bombardment, I:117, III:354; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:888; submarine mines, III:522, 529.

Castlereagh, Lord, letter from Alexander I to, regarding limitation of armaments, III:1.

Castro, Juan Pedro, delegate of Uruguay, I:14; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first subcommission of second commission, I:25, fourth commission, I:34; obligatory arbitration, II:266; permanent court of arbitration, II:353.

Catherine II, Empress of Russia; armed neutrality, III:1, 741, 915.

Cerruti, Vittorio, secretary of the royal Italian legation at The Hague, assistant secretary of the Italian delegation, I:9.

Cestero, Tulio M., ex-consul of the Dominican Republic at Hamburg, secretary of the delegation of Dominican Republic, I:6.

Chacón, Captain Francisco, delegate of Spain, I:7; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:304, 489 note; submarine mines, III:530.

Chang Ching-tong, delegate of China, 5; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:28.

Chao Hi-chiu, delegate of China, I:5; member of: second subcommission of third commission, I:30.

Chateaubriand, François René Auguste, private property at sea, III:758.

Chatidej Udom, Major General Mom, delegate of Siam, I:13; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 31, fourth commission, I:33, international prize court, I:270.

Cheng-loh, secretary of the Chinese delegation, I:5; assistant secretary of conference, I:17, 52.

Choate, Joseph H., delegate of the United States, I:2; honorary president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, its committee of examination B, I:341 note, II:354, 595 note, and special subcommittee thereof, II:689, 690 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:31; arbitration procedure, II:369; contraband of war, III:871; court of arbitral justice, II:179, 180, 189, 595, 600, 602, 607, 618, 625, 630, 632, 639, 643, 644, 654, 668, 670, 676, 681, 682, 683, 694, 700, 701, 702, 703; destruction of neutral prizes, III:896; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:902, 903; good offices and mediation, II:208; international prize court, II:795, 800, 814, 817, 841; letter outlining attitude of United States on limitation of armament, I:90; letter reserving right to submit questions on recovery of contract debts, etc., to conference, I:55; obligatory arbitration, II:73, 118, 168, 171, 173, 192, 262, 332; opening of hostilities, III:168; permanent court of arbitration,

II:312, 361; private property at sea, III:745, 752, 769, 770, 796, 801, 821, 823, 824, 826, 827, 898; regarding work of first commission, II:196.

Clarendon, Lord. obligatory arbitration, III:1; private property at sea, III:773.

Clauzel, Baron, French secretary of embassy of the third class, secretary of French delegation, I:7; secretary of conference, I:17, 49.

Clay, Henry, secretary of state of the United States, private property at sea, III:754.

Cockerill, Major George Kynaston, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, III:123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26.

Concha, Cárlos, delegate of Chile, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 29; contraband of war, III:872; limitation of armament, I:91; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.

Cousin, Alexander, secretary of the Nicaraguan delegation, I:10.

Crommelin, C., secretary of legation of the first class of the Netherlands, secretary of conference, I:16, 49; secretary of fourth commission, III:743.

Crowe, Eyre, secretary of British delegation, I:8; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, its committee of examination C, I:396 note, II:709 note, drafting subcommittee of its committee B, I:349 note, II:601, and special subcommittees of committee of examination A, II:474, 496, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32; arbitration procedure, II:725, 729, 730, 747, 748, 751, 757, 758; court of arbitral justice, II:614, 638, 644, 654, 656, 659, 663, 666, 668, 674, 675, 681; international prize court, II:815, 816, 817, 824, 831, 837; obligatory arbitration, II:501, 503, 504, 505, 519, 520, 526, 527, 528, 554, 564, 570, 573; permanent court of arbitration, II:738, 739.

Cruz, Juan Carlos, secretary of the Argentine delegation, I:3.

Curtius, F. Donker, assistant secretary of the conference, I:17, 52; secretary of fourth commission, III:743.

Dalbémar, Jean Joseph, delegate of Haiti, I:8; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:19; international commissions of inquiry, II:220.

Davis, Brigadier General George B., delegate of United States, I:2; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:23, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 227, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:31; destruction of neutral prizes, III:1032; expanding bullets, III:15, neutrals of belligerent territory, III:189, 198, 227.

Delvincourt, P., French secretary of embassy of the first class, secretary of the French delegation, I:7; secretary of conference, I:16, 49; secretary of fourth commission, III:743.

Denison, Henry Willard, delegate of Japan, I:9; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommission of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33.

Descamps, Edouard François Eugène, Baron, Belgian delegate to first conference, reporter of 1890 commission on pacific settlement of international disputes, I:395, II:1203; international commissions of inquiry, II:398.

Dimitrieff, Commander S., delegate of Bulgaria, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 29, fourth commission, I:32.

Diomède, A., attaché to the Greek delegation, I:8.

Dobbert, Fernando, second secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:5.

Dorn y de Alsúa, Enrique, delegate of Ecuador, I:6; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, second subcommission of third commission, I:30; contract debts, I:332; court of arbitral justice, I:328.

Doude van Troostwijk, W., resident minister of Her Majesty the Queen of the Netherlands, secretary general of the conference, I:16, 49; tribute to as secretary general of first commission, II:199.

Drago, Luis Maria, delegate of Argentine Republic, I:3; vice president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, second subcommission of first commission, I:21; arbitration procedure, II:591; contract debts, I:330, II:141, 246, 307, 557; limitation of armanent, I:91; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, 164; obligatory arbitration, II:54, 94, 104, 175, 410, 435, 443, 457, 462, 463, 465, 527, 550, 552, 554; permanent court of arbitration, II:330; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:619.

Dulles, John Foster, secretary of the Chinese delegation, I:5.

Elles, Sir Edmond Roche, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109,

second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note; penalty for violation of the regulations regarding land warfare, III:13; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:71, 72.

Emma, Queen Regent of the Netherlands, telegram from, III:881.

Emir Khan de Béharlou, attaché to the Persian legation at Paris, attaché to the Persian delegation, I:12.

Esteva Gonzalo A., delegate of Mexico, I:10; vice president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination A and B, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, fourth commission, I:33; contract debts, II:141; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:804, 836; court of arbitral justice, I:327, II:143, 653, 660, 690; international prize court, I:166, II:11, 830, 833; permanent court of arbitration, II:336; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.

Estournelles de Constant, Paul Henri Benjamin, Baron d', delegate of France, I:7; delegate to the conference of 1899, II:1; vice president of third commission, I:27, 56; secretary of first subcommission of first commission, I:18, II:203, and its committees of examination A and B, II:375 note, 595 note; member of: committees of examination A and B of first subcommission of first commission, I:396 note, 341 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, fourth commission, I:32, drafting committee, I:34, 65; collaborator in work of first commission, II:195; arbitration procedure, II:7; contract debts, II:306; court of arbitral justice, II:615, 681; international commissions of inquiry, II:7, 398; obligatory arbitration, II:469; palace of peace, I:335, 574; pacific settlement convention of 1899, I:395, II:333; permanent court of arbitration, II:124, 360, 580.

Eyschen, Paul, delegate of Luxemburg, I:10; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committee of examination B, I:341 note, II:354, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, committee of examination of second subcommission of second commission, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 185, fourth commission, I:33, committee in charge of correspondence, I:35, 57; court of arbitral justice, II:638; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:92, 210-214, 221; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, I:339; *vœu* on maintenance of peaceful relations between belligerent and neutral countries, I:574, III:93.

Eysinga, Jonkheer, W. J. M. van, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and of fourth commission, I:33.

Ferrara, Orestes, first secretary of the Cuban delegation, I:6.

Ferraz, Lieutenant Commander Guilherme Ivens, delegate of Portugal, I:12; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination, III:903; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:901, 955, 956, 958, 959, 960, 961, 969, 971, 972; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:582; submarine mines, III:532, 541.

Fish, Hamilton, secretary of state of the United States, contract debts, II:230.

Foster, John Watson, delegate of China, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I: 19, 21, fourth commission, I:32; private property at sea, III:755; replaces temporarily first delegate of China in meetings of conference, I:51.

Franklin, Benjamin, private property at sea, III:754.

Frederick, King of Prussia, III:755.

Frelinghuysen, Frederick T., secretary of state of the United States, views regarding Venezuelan contract debts, I:553, II:558.

Fromageot, Henri Auguste, delegate of France, I:7; secretary and reporter of fourth commission, I:31, 228, III:744; reporter of committee of examination of fourth commission, I:234 note, III:919, and of subcommittees of fourth commission on contraband of war and regulations of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:1091, on definition of auxiliary vessels, III:852 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination A, B and C, I:396 note, 341 note, II:375 note, 595 note, 446, 709 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, drafting committee, I:34, 65, committee of examination of fourth commission, substitute member of committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, II:808; arbitration procedure, II:715, 716, 719, 720, 721, 724, 725, 728, 729, 730, 733, 734, 735, 736, 744, 747, 753, 754, 758, 759, 763, 767; blockade, III:910; report, I:255; contraband of war, III:1093, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1098, 1099, 1103, 1104, 1109, report, I:250; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:231, III:746, 994, 995, 996, 997, 999, 1067, 1068, reports, I:234, III:1076; crews of captured ships, I:232, III:950, 951, reports, I:261, III:1012; days of grace, III:927, 928, 929, 932, 933, 934, 935, 938, 939, 940, 942, 943, 944, 945, 955, 991, 1015, 1020, 1064, 1133, reports, I:244,

III:1070; destruction of neutral prizes, III:1083, 1085, reports, I:257, III:1086; enemy merchant ships at opening of hostilities, I:231; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, I:232, III:957, 968, 969, 970, 975, 988, 990, 1006, 1008, 1161, reports, I:263, III:1009; international commissions of inquiry, II:215, 382, 384, 385, 387, 388, 389, 390, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 444, 445; naval warfare, III:1031, report, I:259; permanent court of arbitration, II:710, 712, 714, 738, 739, 740, 761, 762; private property at sea, reports, I:240, III:1024; protection of postal correspondence at sea, III:911, report, I:260; war-ships, report, III:852; work of the fourth commission, I:228, general report on, I:233.

Fry, Sir Edward, delegate of Great Britain, I:7; honorary president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, its committees of examination A, B and C, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, 709 note, and special subcommittee of committee B, 690 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:808, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32, committee to prepare *questionnaire* on prize court, I:179, II:782; address of felicitation, I:586; adhesion to 1899 declarations concerning prohibition of use of expanding bullets, and the use of asphyxiating and deleterious gases, I:86; arbitration procedure, II:364, 591, 724, 727, 729, 730, 731, 733, 734, 735, 736, 743, note on, II:942; contraband of war, III:868; contract debts, II:265, 559; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:747; court of arbitral justice, II:189, 597, 599, 600, 602, 608, 617, 624, 630, 631, 632, 633, 638, 642, 653, 655, 660, 665, 674, 681, 682, 693, 701; days of grace, III:876; international commissions of inquiry, II:37, 204, 220, 378, 381, 384, 386, 387, 389, 392, 393, 395, 401, 445; international prize court, I:55, 168, 169, II:6, 786, 788, 790, 791, 799, 805, 806, 813, 815, 816, 817, 819, 822, 825, 834, 838, 846, *questionnaire* relative to, II:1058; land warfare, I:84, 123; letter reserving right to submit new propositions to conference, I:55; limitation of armament, I:88-90; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:64; naval bombardment, I:87; obligatory arbitration, II:81, 101, 104, 115, 117, 165, 168, 193, 299, 406, 410, 416, 418, 428, 434, 439, 441, 447, 451, 466, 472, 480, 484, 486, 487, 492, 495, 501, 502, 519, 535, 536, 548, 552, 554, 555, 562, 564, 565; permanent court of arbitration, II:329, 348, 357, 361; private property at sea, III:790; projectiles from aircraft, I:85, 86; regulations of the conference, I:53; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278; special mediation, II:380; third peace conference, I:170; tributes to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:170, and to Léon Bourgeois as president of first commission, I:334, II:198.

Fuente, Gustavo de la, delegate of Peru, I:11; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, fourth commission, I:33.

Fuentes, Fernando Sánchez de, second secretary of the Cuban delegation, I:6.

Fusinato, Guido, delegate of Italy, I:9; assistant president and president of first subcommission of first commission, I:18, II:203, president of its committee of examination C, I:396 note, II:447, 709 note, assistant president of committees of examination A and B of first subcommission of first commission, II:375 note, 595 note; member of: committees of examination A and B of first subcommission of first commission, I:396 note, 341 note, special subcommittees of committee A, II:441, 460, 474, 496, 572, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:888, 919, drafting committee, I:34, 66, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336; arbitration procedure, II:583, 584, 588, 590, 715, 716, 717, 718, 720, 722, 723, 724, 729, 730, 731, 734, 735, 744, 747, 751, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758; blockade, III:878, 884, 886, 952, 953, 954; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:814, 920, 922, 923, 991, 992, 994, 995, 997, 998, 1000, 1022, 1067; court of arbitral justice, II:599, 630, 638, 641, 643, 654, 674, 675, 676, 677, 680, 682; crews of captured ships, III:948, 949, 950, 963, 966, 967; days of grace, III:931, 933, 935, 938, 940, 942, 944, 945, 1017, 1020; destruction of neutral prizes, III:983, 984, 1035, 1036; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:957, 958, 959, 961, 968, 969, 970, 971, 973, 975, 988, 989, 990, 1006; international commissions of inquiry, II:38, 383, 387, 389, 392, 397, 399, 404, 445, 446; naval warfare, III:1031; obligatory arbitration, II:410, 424, 426, 433, 436, 437, 438, 443, 447, 451, 457, 460, 462, 464, 484, 504, 518, 519, 520, 570, 572, 573; permanent court of arbitration, II:711, 714, 738, 739, 740, 761, 762, 766; postal correspondence at sea, III:911; special mediation, II:380; tribute to, as president of committee of examination C, II:195.

Gana, Domingo, delegate of Chile, I:5; vice president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, fourth commission, I:32; contract debts, II:306; international arbitration, II:119;

international prize court, II:20; naval bombardment, I:87; permanent court of arbitration, II:359.
Garbasso, Charles, first secretary of the royal Italian embassy at Paris, secretary of the Italian delegation, I:9; secretary of the conference, I:16, 49.
Garcia Rosado, Lieutenant Colonel Tomaz Antonio, delegate of Portugal, I:12; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, and of first subcommission of third commission, I:28.
Giesl von Gieslingen, Baron Wladimir, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; reporter of first subcommission of second commission, I:23, III:16 note, 98 note, 109 note, and its committee of examination, III:123; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:23, and its committee of examination, I:93, III:109, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 186, drafting committee, I:34, 65; declarations of 1899 regarding expanding bullets and deleterious gases, report, I:105; land warfare, I:83, 84, III:10, 99, 107, 108, 117, 126, 127, 133, 136, 137, reports, I:93, III:16, 123; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:194, 199, 205, 219, 226; renewal of 1899 declaration regarding projectiles from aircraft, I:85, reports, I:93, 102, III:16, 27.
Gil Fortoul, José, delegate of Venezuela, I:15; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20; contract debts, I:331, II:137, 142, 243, 308; court of arbitral justice, I:328, II:183, 189; international prize court, I:167, II:19; obligatory arbitration, II:94; permanent court of arbitration, II:341; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
Gomez Carillo, Enrique, chargé d'affaires of Guatemala at Berlin, delegate of Guatemala, I:8.
Göppert, Dr., delegate of Germany, I:2; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:27, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:67, III:305 note; land warfare, III:99.
Gortschakoff, Prince, private property at sea, III:760, 824.
Granville, Lord, conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:924, 938.
Grieg, Joachim, delegate of Norway, I:10; member of second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and of fourth commission, I:33.
Gross von Schwarzhoff, Colonel, delegate to the conference of 1899, III:742.
Grouïtch, General Sava, delegate of Serbia, I:13; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, third peace conference, I:172, tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
Guachalla, Fernando E., delegate of Bolivia, I:4; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:19.
Guillaume, Jean Jules Gustave Paul, Baron, delegate of Belgium, I:4; secretary of conference, I:17, 49; reporter of first subcommission of first commission, I:18, II:203, and its committees of examination A and C, I:396 note, II:375 note, 709 note; member of: committees of examination B and C of first subcommission of first commission, I:341 note, II:595 note, 446, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 29, fourth commission, I:32, drafting committee, I:34, 65; arbitration procedure, II:587, 588, 591, 719, 724, 751, 754, 756, 763, 765; contract debts, II:559, report, I:547; court of arbitral justice, II:161, 660, 690; international arbitration, II:212; international commissions of inquiry, II:27, 382, 388, 390, 392, 400, 402, 403; land warfare, III:101; obligatory arbitration, I:332, II:59, 438, 475, 483, 550; permanent court of arbitration, II:578, 710, 712, 714, 739, 745, 766; projectiles from aircraft, III:123; revision of 1899 pacific settlement convention, I:329, II:32, report, I:395; tribute to, as reporter of first commission, II:195.
Gündell, Major General von, delegate of Germany, I:2; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:23, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109, 123, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 184, fourth commission, I:31; indemnity for violation of the regulations concerning laws and customs of war on land, III:13, 139, 142; land warfare, III:10, 12, 15, 99, 101, 102, 103, 104, 107, 110, 119, 124, 126, 133, 135; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:75, 194, 195, 201, 203, 206, 210, 217, 221, 224; neutral railway material, III:928; projectiles from aircraft, III:151; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:36.
Gustavus Adolphus, King of Sweden, III:834, 904.

Hagerup, Georg Francis, delegate of Norway, I:10; president of first subcommission of third commission, I:27, III:291, and committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:355 note, 399 note, 458 note; vice president of fourth commission, I:31, 57, III:743; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of ex-

amination, I:288 note, III:489 note, committee of examination of fourth commission, I:234 note, III:919, drafting committee, I:34, 65; auxiliary vessels, III:863; blockade, III:886; contraband of war, III:861; contract debts, II:309; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:994; court of arbitral justice, II:160, 183; crews of captured ships, III:965, 967; days of grace, III:929; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:906, 961, 969, 971, 972, 973, 975, 1006, 1007, 1008; international commissions of inquiry, II:37; international prize court, II:15, 24, 788, 794, 805, 815, 824, 830, 848; naval bombardment, I:112 note, 576, III:352, 542, 548; naval warfare, III:1032; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, III:38, 89, 190, 203, 204; obligatory arbitration, II:117; opening address as president of first subcommission of third commission, III:521; private property at sea, III:779, 826; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:580, 592, 602, 613, 616, 621, 626, 632, 633, 637, 639, 648, 650; submarine mines, III:373, 376, 396, 397, 398, 437, 438, 439, 440, 446, 452, 526, 532, 536, 537, 677.

Hale, Chandler, ex-first secretary of the American embassy at Paris, first secretary of the United States delegation, I:3.

Hamilton, Alexander, contract debts, II:230, 277, 278.

Hammarskjöld, Knut Hjalmar Leonard, delegate of Sweden, I:13; vice president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, I:179 note, II:809, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, committees of examination of first subcommission of third commission, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 402, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:840, 919; arbitration procedure, II:582, 587, 588; contraband of war, III:858; contract debts, II:309; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:921, 922, 923, 992, 995, 996, 998, 999, 1000, 1023, 1066, 1068, 1069; court of arbitral justice, II:183; crews of captured ships, III:949, 964, 967; days of grace, III:875, 925, 926, 927, 929, 931, 932, 933, 939, 940, 945, 1018, 1064, 1065; destruction of neutral prizes, III:1062, 1084; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:906, 970, 975, 1007; international arbitration, II:237, 575, 576; international prize court, II:17, 787, 799, 817, 825, 839, 842; land warfare, III:105, 130; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:302; naval bombardment, III:551; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127; obligatory arbitration, II:108, 416, 421, 428, 434, 439, 447, 455, 463, 465, 480, 488, 503, 505, 506, 525, 564, 565, 566, 571, 574, 888; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:467, 485, 590, 599, 600, 626, 627, 629, 631, 633, 641, 649, 650, 652, 654; private property at sea, III:795; submarine mines, III:435, 436, 437, 450, 533.

Hay, John, secretary of state of the United States, I:250 note.

Haus, Rear Admiral Anton, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:27, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:355 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:32; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:901.

Hedengren, Colonel David, delegate of Sweden, I:14; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I:29.

Hellner, Johannes, delegate of Sweden, I:14; member of first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, and of fourth commission, I:33.

Hennebicq, Léon, legal adviser to minister of foreign affairs at Teheran, delegate of Persia, I:12.

Henriquez de Lancastre, Luiz, attaché to Portuguese delegation, I:12.

Henriquez i Carvajal, Francisco, delegate of Dominican Republic, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30; contract debts, II:142, 269, 309; court of arbitral justice, II:145, 183; international prize court, I:166, II:24; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:279.

Heuvel, Jules van den, delegate of Belgium, I:4; secretary of first subcommission of third commission, I:27, III:291; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, first subcommission of second commission I:23, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 184, committees of examination of first subcommission of third commission, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:32, and its committee of examination, I:233 note, III:840, 919, drafting committee, I:34, 65, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336; contraband of war, III:870; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:841, 993, 997; court of arbitral justice, II:184; crews of captured ships, III:835, 947, 964, 966, 967, 974; days of grace, III:928, 929, 932, 1017, 1019; destruction of neutral prizes,

III:984, 1085; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:958, 959, 960, 968, 970, 972, 976, 977, 989, 1006; international prize court, II:17, 23; land warfare, III:104, 105; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:296, 565, 571; naval bombardment, I:112 note, III:349, 352, 551; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:128, III:41, 90, 196, 220, 221, 224; obligatory arbitration, II:171, 191; private property at sea, III:796, 825, 826, 828, 830, 831, 832, 835, 836, 899; projectiles from aircraft, III:147; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:485, 589, 594, 618; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:174, 175, 177, 179, 181, 182, 184; submarine mines, III:374, 531, 532; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas, I:172.

Hill, David Jayne, delegate of the United States, I:2; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, fourth commission, I:31, drafting committee, I:34, 66; general arbitration, II:245; pacific settlement convention, I:329.

Hogendorp, Baron van, Netherland director of the protocol, I:338.

Holguín, General Jorge, delegate of Colombia, I:6; member of first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, and of second subcommission of third commission, I:30.

Holls, Frederick W., delegate of United States to first peace conference, participated in work of 1899 commission on pacific settlement convention, I:395; international commissions of inquiry, II:1, 398; permanent court of arbitration, II:333.

Howard, Sir Henry, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21; court of arbitral justice, II:602; international prize court, II:793; note regarding arbitration procedure, II:953; permanent court of arbitration, II:579, 580, 581.

Huber, Professor Max, delegate of Switzerland, I:14; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:25, 26, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:33; contraband of war, III:867; contract debts, I:331, II:141; international prize court, II:804; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:565; obligatory arbitration, II:66; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:467.

Hübner, Martin, on prize law, I:181.

Hudicourt, Pierre, delegate of Haiti, I:9; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:111 note, III:356 note; contract debts, II:294; court of arbitral justice, I:328; II:182, 183; international prize court, I:167; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:193, 199.

Hurst, Cecil James Barrington, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32, drafting committee, I:34, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336; arbitration procedure, II:764; contraband of war, III:1109; permanent court of arbitration, II:741; postal correspondence at sea, III:1106.

Jarousse de Sillac, Max, French secretary of embassy of the second class, secretary of the French delegation, I:7; secretary of conference, I:16, 49; collaborator in work of arbitration of first commission, II:195.

Jonge, Jonkheer, C. de, assistant secretary of conference, I:17, 52; collaborator in work of arbitration of first commission, II:195.

Joseph, Auguste Jean, secretary of the legation of Haiti at Paris, secretary of the Haitian delegation, I:9.

Karandjouloff, Ivan, delegate of Bulgaria, I:5; member of first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, and of fourth commission, I:32; arbitral justice, II:347.

Karnebeek, Jonkheer Herman Adriaan van, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:840, 919; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:813, 920, 923, 986, 987, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 999, 1000; days of grace, III:925, 926, 927, 931, 935, 936, 940, 1019, 1065; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:958, 968, 970, 971, 972, 975, 977, 989, 1007; laws and customs of naval war, report, III:1036, *vœu*, I:233; III:908.

Kebedgy, Michel, report to the Institute of International Law on submarine mines, III:399.

Klint, Commander Gustaf af, delegate of Sweden, I:14; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, first subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:33.

Konek de Norwall, Emil, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:4; member of first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 29, and of fourth commission, I:32.

Kriege, Johannes, delegate of Germany, I:2; vice president of first commission, I:56, 179 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, its committees of examination A, B, and C, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, 446, 709 note, special subcommittees of committee A, II:474, 496, and drafting subcommittee of

committee B, I:349 note, II:601, second subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, fourth commission, I:31, its committee of examination, I:233 note, III:840, 919, and its subcommittee on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:919, 1091, drafting committee, I:34, 65, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336, committee to prepare *questionnaire* on prize court, I:179, II:782; arbitration procedure, II:209, 355, 583, 584, 587, 588, 715, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 727, 729, 730, 733, 734, 736 744, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 754, 755, 756, 757, 759, 763; blockade, III:952, 954; contraband of war, III:849, 1083, 1091, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1100, 1101, 1102, 1103, 1104, 1106, 1107, 1108, 1109; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:920, 922, 923, 994, 995, 996, 998, 1023, 1066, 1067; court of arbitral justice, II:602, 604, 608, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 631, 632, 633, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 643, 653, 656, 657, 658, 662, 663, 664 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 682; crews of captured ships, III:947, 949, 950, 951, 963, 964, 967, 968, 974; days of grace, III:843, 877, 907, 925, 926, 928, 929, 932, 933, 934, 935, 940, 942, 943, 945, 946, 1009, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1020, 1021, 1022, 1064, 1065; destruction of neutral prizes, III:980, 983, 984, 985, 1004, 1032, 1085; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:968, 970, 971, 977, 990, 1007; international commissions of inquiry, II:382, 384, 387, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 396, 397, 399; international prize court, II:788, 790, 791, 795, 798, 807, 814, 817, 824, 825, 826, 827, 837, *questionnaire* relative to, II:1058; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:291; obligatory arbitration, II:418, 426, 427, 428; opening of hostilities, III:170; pacific settlement of international disputes, II:204, 208; permanent court of arbitration, II:709, 710, 711, 738, 739, 740, 761, 762, 766; postal correspondence at sea, III:849, 887, 911, 1105, 1106; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:477, 483, 484; special mediation, II:380.

Kropf, Carlos Lemgruber, first secretary of Brazilian legation at The Hague, first secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:4.

Kurachi, Tetsukichi, councilor to imperial ministry for foreign affairs of Japan, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:9.

Lacaze, Captain, delegate of France, I:7; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:21, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:111 note, III:356 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:32; naval bombardment, III:348, 349; opening of hostilities, III:170.

Lammasch, Heinrich, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; delegate to the conference of 1899, II:1; assistant president of second subcommission of first commission, I:20, 179 note, II:781, vice president of fourth commission, I:31, 57, III:743; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination, A, B, and C, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, 709 note, special committees of committee A, II:474, 496, and drafting subcommittee of committee B, I:349 note, II:601, committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, I:179 note, II:809, committee of examination of fourth commission, I:233 note, III:919, drafting committee, I:34, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336; arbitration procedure, II:587, 590, 715, 716, 719, 720, 722, 723, 724, 725, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 733, 734, 735, 736, 744, 747, 748, 749, 751, 756, 757, 758, 759, 764, 765, 767, note regarding, II:949; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:747, 810, 1023, 1068; court of arbitral justice, II:184, 599, 604, 608, 615, 618, 636, 637, 639, 655, 656, 658, 659, 660, 664, 670, 675, 681, 682; crews of captured ships, III:949, 951, 963, 964, 965, 966, 1008; days of grace, III:925, 926, 929, 941, 944, 945, 1017, 1018, 1020, 1021; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:969, 971; international arbitration, II:575; international commissions of inquiry, II:37, 381, 385, 386, 387, 388, 392, 393, 394, 395, 400, 401, 403, 444, 445; international prize court, II:12, 822, 823, 824, 831, 838; obligatory arbitration, II:407, 410, 422, 440, 442, 450, 464, 518, 519, 574; participated in pacific settlement convention of 1899, I:395; permanent court of arbitration, II:711, 713, 738, 739, 740, 761, 762, 766, 767; postal correspondence at sea, III:911; private property at sea, III:826; tribute to, as assistant president of second subcommission of first commission, II:199.

Lange, Christian Lous, delegate of Norway, I:11; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committees of examination A and C, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, 446; arbitration procedure, II:731, 734; international arbitration, II:256; obligatory arbitration, II:426, 428, 481, 483, 485, 504, 505; permanent court of arbitration, II:579, 581, 740, 767.

Langgaard Menezes, Rodrigo Octavio de, first secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:4.

Larreta, Carlos Rodriguez, delegate of Argentine Republic, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, fourth commission, I:32, and its committee of examination, I:233 note, III:840, 919; adhesion to British proposal regarding definition of auxiliary vessel, III:855; blockade, III:886; contraband of

war, III:855; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:922, 925; days of grace, III:855, 925, 1021; international arbitration, II:206, 329; international prize court, II:11; private property at sea, III:780, 800.
Lavalette, Marquis, conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:924.
Laveleye, Mr., private property at sea, III:761.
Léger, Abel, attaché at the legation of Haiti at Paris, secretary of the Haitian delegation, I:9.
Léger, J. N., delegate of Haiti, I:8; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and of first subcommission of third commission, I:28; contract debts, II:289; naval bombardment, I:87; permanent court of arbitration, II:338.
Lichtervelde, Count de, Belgian secretary of legation of the first class, secretary of conference, I:16, 49.
Lieber, Francis, instructions for the government of armies of the United States in the field, I:47.
Lincoln, Abraham, President of the United States, regarding laws and customs of war on land, III:97.
Lisbôa, Eduardo Felix Simões dos Santos, delegate of Brazil, I:4; member of first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21.
Loeff, J. A., delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809; arbitration procedure, II:362, 364, 730; international prize court, II:30, 821, 822, 824, 825, 827, 834, 837, 841, 843.
Loris-Mélikoff, Mr., second secretary of legation of Russia, secretary of conference, I:17, 49.
Louis XIV, King of France, III:773, 787.
Louis XVI, King of France, private property at sea, III:763.
Lou Tseng-tsiang, delegate of China, I:5; honorary president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, first subcommission of second commission, I:23, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:136 note, 150 note, III:47 note, 60 note, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:32; adhesion to convention respecting laws and customs of war on land, III:5; arbitration procedure, II:365; court of arbitral justice, I:328, II:161, 605; international prize court, II:20; letter in re absence from meetings, I:51; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:292; naval bombardment, I:87; obligatory arbitration, II:83, 115, 117; opening of hostilities, III:158; private property at sea, III:899; projectiles from aircraft, III:149; remarks upon the work of the second conference, I:580; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:279; submarine mines, III:448; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171, and to Léon Bourgeois as president of the first commission, II:198.

Macchio, Baron Carl von, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, fourth commission, I:32, and its committee of examination, I:233 note, III:840, 919, drafting committee, I:34, 66; blockade, III:880; contraband of war, III:869; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:921, 999, 1000; days of grace, III:943, 955; destruction of neutral prizes, III:1058, 1062; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:900, 906, 956, 960, 961, 969, 970, 971, 977; private property at sea, III:748, 825, 888, 897, 899.
Machain, Eusebio, delegate of Paraguay, I:11; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20; contract debts, I:331, II:141; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:270; court of arbitral justice, I:328; crews of captured ships, I:270; enemy merchant ships at opening of hostilities, I:270; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, I:270; naval warfare *vœu*, I:270; postal correspondence at sea, I:270; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.
Mackintosh, Sir James, on the international character of prize courts, I:181.
MacVeagh, Wayne, note regarding arbitration procedure, II:952.
Magalhaes Castro, Leopoldo de, second secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:5.
Mahmoud Khan, Mirza, third secretary of the legation of Persia at The Hague, secretary of the Persian delegation, I:12.
Malloy, William M., assistant secretary of the United States delegation, I:3.
Mandelstam, Mr., secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13; secretary of conference, I:17, 49; collaborator in work of the first commission, II:195.
Manini Rios, Pedro, secretary of the Uruguayan delegation, I:14.
Marcy, William Learned, secretary of state of the United States, contraband of war, III:865, 866, 871; private property at sea, III:750, 760.
Margaritescu-Grecianu, E., Roumanian secretary of legation of the first class, secretary of conference, I:16, 49; collaborator in the work of arbitration of the first commission, II:195.
Marschall von Bieberstein, Baron, delegate of Germany, I:2; honorary president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: committees of examination A and B of first subcommission of first commission, I:396

note, 341 note, II:354, 595 note, and its special subcommittee of committee B, II:689, 690 note, committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, I:179 note, II:808, committee of examination of first subcommission of second commission, I:93 note, fourth commission, I:31; arbitration procedure, II:371, 372; blockade, III:880; contraband of war, III:871; contract debts, II:285, 557, 560; court of arbitral justice, II:596, 599, 602, 606, 608, 609, 615, 617, 624, 630, 641, 642, 644, 654, 663, 669, 670, 702, 703; enemy merchant ships at opening of hostilities, I:231; international commissions of inquiry, II:220; international prize court, I:55, 169, II:6, 20, 783, 805, 814, 831; land warfare, I:84; maritime prizes, II:4; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:562; naval bombardment, I:87; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:125, 127, 128, 129, III:80, 81, 89, 91, 186, 192, 193, 197, 203, 205, 207, 208; obligatory arbitration, II:47, 80, 82, 101, 103, 105, 106, 116, 119, 136, 137, 175, 177, 285, 432, 434, 436, 439, 440, 441, 442, 449, 451, 456, 457, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 469, 471, 473, 475, 480, 481, 501, 502, 506, 508, 526, 529, 535, 536, 537, 554, 571; opening of hostilities III:164, 169; permanent court of arbitration, II:328, 581; private property at sea, III:778, 800, 897; regulations of the conference, I:53; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:279; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:177, 180; submarine mines, I:273, 274, 275, III:385, 391, 437, 440, 441, 444, 445, 450, 453; third peace conference, I:170; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:170, and to Léon Bourgeois as president of the first commission, I:333.

Marshall, John, chief justice, equality of nations, II:321.

Martens, Fedor Fedorovich, delegate of Montenegro, I:10; delegate of Russia, I:12; delegate to the conference of 1899, II:1; delegate to Brussels conference, III:1; president of fourth commission, I:31, 56, 228, III:743, its committee of examination, I:233 note, and member of its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committees of examination A and B, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, and special committee of committee A, II:496, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 30, drafting committee, I:34, 65; arbitration procedure, II:131, 364, 366, 369, 371, 590, notes regarding, II:942, 949; blockade, III:951, 952, 954; addresses as president of fourth commission, III:741, 913; contraband of war, III:867, 872; contract debts, II:559; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:747, 811, 815, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 987, 991, 992, 993, 994, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000, 1066, 1068; court of arbitral justice, II:161, 204, 608, 614, 615, 616, 624, 630, 631, 632, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 642, 656, 659, 662, 664, 666, 669, 671, 672, 674, 677, 681, 683, 70 ; crews of captured ships, III:948, 949, 951, 966, 967, 968; days of grace, III:819, 929, 931, 939, 941, 944, 1018, 1019, 1020; destruction of neutral prizes, III:983, 985, 986, 1005, 1035, 1036, 1060, 1062, 1083, 1084, 1085; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:958, 959, 960, 961, 970, 971, 972, 973, 975, 976, 1006, 1007; international commissions of inquiry, II:35, 204, 218, 220, 223, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 388, 389, 390, 394, 395, 396, 397, 401, 402, 404, 444, 445, 446; international prize court, II:799; land warfare, I:84; naval warfare, III:986, 1031; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, 128; obligatory arbitration, II:83, 95, 106, 116, 119, 135, 165, 175, 405, 408, 425, 428, 435, 439, 443, 450, 457, 467, 480, 496, 503, 505, 509, 518, 519, 525, 528, 535, 537, 550, 566, 569, 571, 572; pacific settlement convention of 1899, I:395; permanent court of arbitration, II:124, 204, 325, 356, 361, 579, 580; postal correspondence at sea, III:911; private property at sea, III:759, 767, 823, 825, 833, 836; projectiles from aircraft, I:85; *questionnaire* for work of fourth commission, III:1115; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:594; special mediation, II:380; tribute to Léon Bourgeois as president of first commission, I:333; work of fourth commission, I:229, III:904.

Martín, Captain Juan A., delegate of Argentine Republic, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:32; submarine mines, III:391, 393.

Martitz Ferdinand von, paper submitted to International Law Association on mines, III:399.

Matheu, Pedro J., delegate of Salvador, I:13; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:33; declaration regarding arbitration treaties, II:292; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.

Matte, Augusto, delegate of Chile, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 29, fourth commission, I:32, its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:888, 919, and its subcommittee on contraband of war and postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:1091; contraband of war, III:1096, 1101, 1102; contract debts, II:273, conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:

922; court of arbitral justice, II:180; permanent court of arbitration, II:122.
Matzen, Henning, note regarding arbitration procedure, II:942.
Maura y Gamazo, Gabriel (Count de la Mortera), delegate of Spain, I:7; secretary of second subcommission of first commission, I:20, II:781; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, I:179 note, II:809; contraband of war, III:870, 881; international prize court, II:830; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:615; tribute to, as secretary of second subcommission of first commission, II:195.
Mavrocordato, Edgard, delegate of Roumania, I:12; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, fourth commission, I:33; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:41.
Mazhar Bey, head of the bureau of the ministry for foreign affairs of Turkey, first secretary of the Turkish delegation, I:14.
McKinley, William, President of the United States, private property at sea, III:754.
Medina, Crisanto, delegate of Nicaragua, I:10; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and of fourth commission, I:33; contract debts, I:331, II:252, 309; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:270; court of arbitral justice, I:328; crews of captured enemy merchant ships, I:270; enemy merchant ships at the opening of hostilities, I:270; exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats, I:270; naval warfare *varia*, I:270.
Mehemed Pasha, R., delegate of Turkey, I:14; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:34; blockade, III:884; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:906; days of grace, III:875; naval bombardment, III:351, 553; submarine mines, III:393.
Melvil de Lynden, Baron, notes to, regarding arbitration procedure, II:938, 945; tribute to as general secretary of the administrative council, II:3.
Merck, Ernesto de, secretary of the Guatemalan delegation, I:8.
Mérey von Kapos-Mére, Cajetan, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; honorary president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: committees of examination A and B of first subcommission of first commission, I:396 note, 341 note, II:375 note, 395 note, and special subcommittees thereof, II:460, 572, 689, 690 note, committee of examination of second subcommission of first commission, I:179 note, first subcommission of second commission, I:23, fourth commission, I:32; arbitration procedure, II:365, 367, 590, 591; contract debts, II:141, 143, 303; court of arbitral justice, II:601, 615, 632, 633, 638, 643, 644, 654, 662, 667, 668, 669, 672, 677, 681, 683, 701, 703, 704; international commissions of inquiry II:222, 382, 384, 387, 388, 400, 403; international prize court, II:13, 807, 820, 826, 837; land warfare, I:84; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:64; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, 128; obligatory arbitration, II:85, 91, 102, 106, 109, 113, 118, 136, 166, 170, 174, 177, 303, 406, 420, 426, 441, 468, 478, 479, 492, 497, 507, 508, 519, 520, 526, 529, 532, 535, 536, 547, 548, 553, 563, 565, 572; opening of hostilities, III:169; on work of first commission, II:196; permanent court of arbitration, II:123, 303; special mediation, II:380; submarine mines, III:393, 437, 444, 452, 455; third peace conference, I:170; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:170, and to Tornielli as president of third commission, I:279.
Merino, R. M., secretary of the delegation of Salvador, I:13.
Michelson, Colonel, delegate of Russia, I:13; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, and of fourth commission, I:33; land warfare, III:102, 107; opening of hostilities, III:161; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:31, 33, 34, 36.
Mier, Sebastián B. de, delegate of Mexico, I:10; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; contract debts, II:308.
Militchevitch, Michel G., delegate of Serbia, I:13; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:20.
Milovanovitch, Milovan G., delegate of Serbia, I:13; vice president of fourth commission, I:31, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, committee of examination of fourth commission, I:234 note, III:919; arbitration procedure, II:591; contract debts, II:309, 556, 559; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:923; days of grace, III:932, 933, 934; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:960, 976; international commissions of inquiry, II:222; international prize court, II:19; land warfare, III:112, 113; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:209, 223; obligatory arbitration, II:78, 100, 175, 241, 408, 421, 425, 428, 434, 440, 442, 454, 462, 463, 464, 467, 480, 484, 486, 498, 501, 502, 503, 506, 519, 520, 526, 550, 553, 554, 570, 571; opening of hostilities, III:171; permanent court of arbitration, II:337, 581; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:36.

Miltchieff, M., chief of protocol division of ministry for foreign affairs of Bulgaria, secretary of the Bulgarian delegation, I:5.
Monroe, James, President of the United States, III:781; private property at sea, III:755.
Montojo, J. Jofre, delegate of Spain, I:7; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30; land warfare, III:11, 103, 104.
Moriyama, Captain Keizaburo, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:9; member of committee of examination of first subcommission of third commission, I:280 note, III:399 note, 458 note.
Mortera, Count de la. See Maura y Gamazo, Gabriel.
Mouravieff, Count N. V., Russian minister for foreign affairs, circular letters of, I:88, 169, II:262; note regarding arbitration procedure, II:949.
Mouravieff, honorary councilor, attaché of the Russian embassy at Paris, secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13.

Nabi Bey, counselor of the Turkish embassy at Paris, secretary of the Turkish delegation, I:14.
Nagaoka, Haruzaku, third secretary of the imperial Japanese legation at The Hague, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:10, secretary of conference, I:17, 49.
Naón, Rómulo S., deputy, secretary general of Argentine delegation, I:3.
Napoleon I, Emperor of France, III:167.
Napoleon III, Emperor of France, III:750.
Nelidow, Alexander, delegate of Montenegro, I:10; president of conference, I:16, 46, II:5, and of drafting committee, I:34, 65; member of special subcommittee of committee of examination B of first subcommission of first commission, II:689, 690 note; addresses, I:46, 580; admission of Honduran representatives to conference, II:40; contract debts, II:143, 557, 560; court of arbitral justice, I:325, II:179, 180, 182, 189, 624, 639, 644, 664, 668, 670, 681, 682, 690, 698, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704; days of grace, III:818, 819, 876, 877; division of work, I:54, 55; eulogy of Baron Staal, I:52; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III:143; international prize court, I:168, II:806; Italo-Argentine arbitration treaty, I:162; land warfare, III:102, 105; limitation of armaments, I:91; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:63, 65; III:571, 572; messages received as president of conference, I:595; naval bombardment, III:553; naval warfare *vœu*, I:233; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:90, 91, 92, 93, 198; obligatory arbitration, II:108, 117, 118, 171, 173, 177, 193, 472, 504, 509, 527, 565; opening of hostilities, III:164, 165; organization of: commissions, I:56, 57, drafting committee, I:65, 66; secretariat, I:49; palace of peace, I:48, 335, 574; private property at sea, III:768, 802, 827, 831, 833; publicity of the work of the conference, I:57, 66; regarding program of conference, III:375; regulations of the conference, I:52, 53, 54; remarks on report of correspondence commission, I:62; submarine mines, III:370, 375; thanks conference on behalf of Emperor Nicholas for tributes, I:172, 326; third peace conference, I:169; tribute to Queen Wilhelmina, I:172, and to Léon Bourgeois as president of first commission, I:334; tribute to, as president of conference, I:584; *vœu* on maintenance of relations between belligerent and neutral territory, III:93; work of: first commission, I:325, II:195, third commission, I:271, III:488, fourth commission, I:227.
Nesselrode, Count, private property at sea, III:758, dispatch to Pozzo di Borgo, ambassador of Russia at Paris, relative thereto, III:823.
Nicholas II, Emperor of Russia, initiator of first peace conference, I:88, 91, 396, III:1; convocation of second conference, I:36, 45; mention in final act, I:679; telegrams of homage and gratitude from conference, I:46, 594, and reply thereto, I:51; tributes to, as initiator of conferences, I:169-172, 589, 591, and acknowledgment thereof, I:326.
Nigra, Count Costantino, Italian delegate to the conference of 1899, III:742; participated in work of 1899 commission on pacific settlement of international disputes, I:395, II:1; tribute to, II:210.
Nihad Bey, assistant to the head of the cabinet of the ministry for foreign affairs of Turkey, secretary of the Turkish delegation, I:14.
Nolde, Baron, director of the first department of the imperial ministry for foreign affairs of Russia, secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13; secretary of conference, I:16, 49, and of fourth commission, III:743, 1111.

Odier, Edouard, Swiss delegate to first peace conference, participated in work of 1899 on pacific settlement of international disputes, I:395, II:1.
Oliveira, Alberto d', delegate of Portugal, I:12; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, its committees of examination A, B, and C, I:396 note, 341 note, II:225, 375 note, 595 note, 446, 709 note, and special subcommittee of committee A, II:496, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; arbitration procedure, II:716, 719, 722, 747, 748, 749, 757, 763, 765; court of arbitral justice, II:604, 617, 642, 644; international commissions of inquiry, II:383, 398, 402; obligatory arbitration, II:61, 406, 416, 417, 423, 427, 428, 432, 433, 435, 436, 439, 448, 449, 457, 463, 464, 467, 473, 507, 508; permanent court of arbitration, II:711, 713, 745, 761.
Oordt, Lieutenant Colonel H. L. van, delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of first

and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, and of fourth commission, I:133; blockade, III:884; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:209, 224; private property at sea, III:830; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:182.

Oppenheim, A., consul general of Persia, secretary of the Persian delegation, I:12.

Orelli, C. Corragioni d', delegate of Siam, I:13; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 31, fourth commission, I:33; court of arbitral justice, II:180; international arbitration, II:307; international prize court, I:167, II:18; obligatory arbitration, II:85, 114; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.

Orsini-Baroni, Luc, Italian legation secretary of first class, secretary of the Italian delegation, I:9.

Otori, F., second secretary of the imperial Japanese legation at The Hague, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:10.

Ottley, Captain Charles Langdale, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:32; contraband of war, III:1093, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1101, 1107, 1108, 1109; conversion of merchant ships into warships, III:996, 997, 998; days of grace, III:817, 940, 941; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:301, 571; naval bombardment, III:344, 349, 354, 546, 548, 549, 551; postal correspondence, III:1105; submarine mines, III:523, 530, 531, 532, 533, 536.

Ovtchinnikow, Colonel, delegate of Russia, I:13; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:22, first subcommission of third commission, I:29, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:33; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:812, 839; days of grace, III:815; destruction of neutral prizes, III:889; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:301; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:608.

Palmerston, Lord, contract debts, II:229, 250, 251, 271; private property at sea, III:757, 763.

Parisot, Henri, assistant director of the private secretariat of the ministry for foreign affairs of France, assistant secretary of the French delegation, I:7.

Pasquier, G. du, Swiss ex-secretary of legation, secretary of the Swiss delegation, I:14.

Paul I, Emperor of Russia; armed neutrality, III:1.

Pauncefote, Sir Julian, delegate of Great Britain to first conference, participated in work of 1899 commission on pacific settlement of international disputes, I:395, III:742; initiator of the establishment of permanent court of arbitration, II:1, 234, 313, 327, 333; message from Lord Salisbury to, II:316.

Pellet, Eugène Antoine Marcellin, delegate of France, I:7; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 25.

Penfield, William I., note regarding arbitration procedure, II:952.

Pereira, A. Baptista, Brazilian secretary of legation, second secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:5.

Pérez Triana, Eduardo, first secretary of Colombian legation at Paris, secretary of the Colombian delegation, I:6.

Pérez Triana, Santiago, delegate of Colombia, I:6, and of Salvador, I:13; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, fourth commission, I:32; address of felicitation, I:590; contract debts, I:331, II:259; court of arbitral justice, I:327; private property at sea, III:780; submarine mines, III:451, 452, 453; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.

Pierce, Franklin, President of the United States, private property at sea, III:749, 750.

Pinilla, Claudio, delegate of Bolivia, I:4; member of second subcommission of first commission, I:21; contract debts, II:140, 309; court of arbitral justice, I:328; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.

Pompilj, Guido, delegate of Italy, I:9; vice president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination A and B, I:396 note, 341 note, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, fourth commission, I:33.

Porras, Belisario, delegate of Panama, I:11; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33; contract debts, II:243; court of arbitral justice, I:328; permanent court of arbitration, II:337; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.

Porter, Horace, delegate of the United States, I:2; honorary president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, and its committee of examination A, I:396 note, II:311, 375 note, 405, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first subcommission of second commission, I:23, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:31; blockade, III:852, 880; contraband of war, III:866, 1109; contract debts, II:4, 8, 142, 226, 304, 305, 474, 555, 557, 559; conversion of merchant ships into warships, I:231, III:839, 906, 1070; days of grace, III:907, 1065; international prize court, I:55, 169; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:64; naval bombardment, III:291; obligatory arbitration, II:106, 478, 484, 490, 492, 525, 527, 537, 552, 564, 566, 570; opening of hostilities, III:166; postal correspondence at sea, III:1106; private property at sea, III:1070; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278, III:467; submarine mines, III:387, 534; third peace conference, I:170; tribute to Emperor Nicholas, I:170.

Prozor, Maurice, delegate of Russia, I:12; secretary general of conference in charge of drafting, I:16, 49; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, fourth commission, I:33, drafting committee, I:34, 66; contract debts, II:139, 240.

Putnam-Cramer, G. J. W., lieutenant in the royal navy of the Netherlands, secretary of conference, I:17, 49.

Quesada y Aróstegui, Gonzalo de, delegate of Cuba, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21; first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32; author of work on arbitration in Latin America, I:271; opening of hostilities, III:169; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.

Quintella de Sampayo, F., first secretary of the Portuguese legation at Paris, secretary of the Portuguese delegation, I:12.

Raif Bey, delegate of Turkey, I:14; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, fourth commission, I:34.

Rangabé, Cléon Rizo, delegate of Greece, I:8; vice president of first commission, I:18, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination A and B, II:224, 375 note, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, fourth commission, I:32; contract debts, I:330; court of arbitral justice, I:327, II:183; international commissions of inquiry, II:221; international prize court, II:17; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127; obligatory arbitration, II:71; pacific settlement, I:329; private property at sea, III:790; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278, 340; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.

Rangel de Sampaio, Carlos, secretary of the legation of Portugal at The Hague, second secretary of the Portuguese delegation, I:12.

Reay (Donald James Mackay), Lord, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; president and member of subcommittee of fourth commission on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:1091, 919; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 184, fourth commission, I:32, its committee of examination, I:234 note, and its committee of examination on auxilary vessels, III:852 note, drafting committee, I:34, 66; adhesion to declaration of 1899 concerning asphyxiating gases, III:153; contraband of war, III:744, 865, 871, 1096, 1097, 1100, 1101, 1102, 1103, 1109, 1111, 1136; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:812, 837, 841, 907, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 938, 992, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1023, 1030, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1069; days of grace, III:819, 820, 843, 876, 877, 925, 926, 928, 931, 932, 934, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 945, 946, 1008, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1020, 1021, 1030, 1065; indemnity for violation of laws and customs of land warfare, III:142; land warfare, III:138; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:38, 81, 83, 90, 188, 197, 208, 221; opening of hostilities, III:165, 166; projectiles from aircraft, III:148; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:32, 34, 35, 177, 181, title of draft thereof, III:184; signing the declarations of 1899 relating to asphyxiating gases and expanding bullets III:154.

Réchid Bey, delegate of Turkey, I:14; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:25, 27, fourth commission, I:34; contraband of war, III:865; land warfare, I:85, III:135; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:83, 199, 203; obligatory arbitration, II:193; permanent court of arbitration, II:353; private property at sea, III:900; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:33; submarine mines, III:393, 436, 441.

Renault, Louis, delegate of France, I:7; president of subcommittee of general drafting committee, I:35, 336; reporter of: second subcommission of first commission, I:20, and its committee of examination, I:179 note,

II:809, 819, committee of examination of second subcommission of second commission, I:131 note, III:42 note, 214, third commission, III:291, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, III:291, and its commmittees of examination, I:67 note, III:291, 305 note, 489 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, its committee of examination B, I:341 note, II:354, 595 note, drafting subcommittee of committee B, I:349 note, II:601, and special subcommittees of committee A, II:474, 496, second subcommission of second commission, I:25, and its committee of examination, I:136 note, 150 note, III:47 note, 60 note, 184, fourth commission, I:32, its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:840, 919, and its subcommittee on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:919, 1091, general drafting committee, I:34, 65, committee to prepare *questionnaire* on prize court, I:179, II:782; arbitration procedure, II:207, 365, 366, 372, 438, 590; blockade, III:884, 953, 954; contraband of war, III:856, 1091, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1101, 1102, 1103, 1104, 1107, 1108, 1109; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:814, 921, 922, 1023, 1066; court of arbitral justice, I:373, 375, 376, II:184, 189, 599, 614, 616, 631, 633, 636, 637, 638, 639, 660 663, 666, 669, 670, 682, 703, 704, 705; crews of captured ships, III:948, 949, 950, 951, 964; days of grace, I:245 notes, III:842, 843, 876, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 939, 941, 944, 1020, 1065, 1066; destruction of neutral prizes, III:895, 1036; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III: 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 968, 969, 972, 976, 1006, 1007; final act, oral report to conference on, I:335, 573, 574, 577; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III: 141; international commissions of inquiry, II:444, 445; international prize court, I:164, 168, II:21, 22, 23, 24, 29, 30, 814, 822, 823, 824, 826, 834, 836, 840, 841, 842, report, I:179; *questionnaire* relative to, II:1058; land warfare, III:13, 138; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:63, 64, III:293, 296, 297, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 561, 562, 564, 565, 566, 568, 571, reports, I:67, III:305; naval bombardment, III:352, 548, 549, 552, 554; naval warfare, III:1031; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:76, 83, 90, 190, 192, 195, 204, 207, 208; obligatory arbitration, II:67, 103, 438, 441, 448, 455, 457, 520, 528, 536; opening of hostilities, I:124, 125, III:169, 170, reports, I:131, III:42; permanent court of arbitration, II:1, 123; postal correspondence at sea, III:911; private property at sea, III:782, 831, 832, 899; projectiles from aircraft, III:147, 149; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:276, 278, III:468, 580, 594, 600, 602, 604, 613, 615, 620, 623, 624, 625, 627, 628, 629, 638, 640, 641, 647, 648, 652, 653, reports, I:288, III:489; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:34, 176, 177, 178, 179; submarine mines, III:538; tribute to, as reporter of first commission, II:199.

Rendón, Victor, delegate of Ecuador, I:6; member of first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and of fourth commission, I:32; contract debts, II:308; obligatory arbitration, II:272; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.

Retzmann Lieutenant Commander, delegate of Germany, I:2; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:27, and its committee of examination, I:280 note, III: 399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, fourth commission, I:31.

Reynolds, General Francisco, delegate of Argentine Republic, I:3; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25.

Ribot, A., French secretary of embassy of the first class, secretary of the French delegation, I:7; secretary of conference, I:16, 49.

Rica y Calvo, José de la, delegate of Spain, I:7; member of fourth commission, I:32.

Ricci-Busatti, Arthur, Italian counselor of legation, secretary of the Italian delegation, I:9.

Robilant, General Marius Nicolis de, delegate of Italy, I:9; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, fourth commission, I:33; blockade, III:886; days of grace, III:819; land warfare, III:116; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:571; projectiles from aircraft, III:150, 152.

Rocas, Abelardo, Brazilian secretary of legation, second secretary of the Brazilian delegation, I:4.

Röell, Jonkheer J. A., delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:33; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:747, 838; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:300, 566, 568, 570; private property at sea, III:800, 826, 830; submarine mines, III:367, 442, 525, 530, 531, 532, 534, 535, 537, 538.

Roijen, J. H. van, Netherland counselor of legation, secretary of conference, I:16, 49, 573; collaborator in the work of arbitration of first commission, II:195.

Roon, Lieutenant von, legal adviser to the German general staff, attaché to the first delegate of Germany, I:2.

Roosevelt, Theodore, President of the United States, arbitration, II:3, 330, 361; contraband of war, III:866, 871; contract debts, II:230; letter to Andrew Carnegie advo-

cating general arbitration treaty, II:312; private property at sea, III:754, 758, 759, 782; proposes conference, I:36, 336, 679; telegram to, at closing of conference, I:583, and reply from, 595; tributes to, I:45, 47, 588, 591, 594.

Root, Elihu, secretary of state of the United States, equal rights of nations, II:646; instructions to Pan-American Congress regarding contract debts, II:275; permanent court of arbitration, II:316; replies on behalf of President Roosevelt to telegram of conference, I:595.

Rose, Uriah M., delegate of United States, I:2; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, fourth commission, I:31, committee on correspondence, I:35, 57; private property at sea, III:785.

Ruijssenaers, Mr., general secretary to the administrative council, II:3; notes to, regarding arbitration procedure, II:952, 954.

Russell, Lord John, contract debts, II:229.

Sáenz Peña, Roque, delegate of Argentine Republic, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, drafting committee, I:34, 65; address of felicitation, I:587; letter transmitting text of arbitration treaty, I:162; permanent court of arbitration, II:12, 330; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.

Saïd Bey, Mehemmed delegate of Turkey, I:14; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:25, 27.

Salisbury, Lord, contract debts, II:229, 250, 275; permanent court of arbitration, II:316.

Samad Khan, Mirza (Momtas-es-Saltaneh), delegate of Persia, I:11; vice president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; address of felicitation, I:593; arbitration procedure, II:369; contract debts, II:307; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:231; court of arbitral justice, I:327, II:161, 634; international arbitration, II:293; international prize court, I:167, II:20, 804; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:63, 64, III:298, 563, 564; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, III:76; obligatory arbitration, II:82, 85, 113, 547; permanent court of arbitration, II:349; private property at sea, III:898; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas, I:171.

Sanguily, Manuel, delegate of Cuba, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:32; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127.

Sapountzakis, Colonel C., delegate of Greece, I:8; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33; land warfare, III:11; opening of hostilities, III:167; projectiles from aircraft, III:148; submarine mines, III:393.

Sato, Aimaro, delegate of Japan, I:9; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30, fourth commission, I:33.

Satow, Sir Ernest Mason, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; vice president of fourth commission, I:31, 56, III:743; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:32, and its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:840, 919; blockade, III:880, 952, 953, 954; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:744, 987; crews of captured ships, III:837, 887, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 974; destruction of neutral prizes, III:892, 895, 981, 982, 985, 986, 1001, 1004, 1058, 1062, 1083, 1084, 1085; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:957, 959, 960, 962, 971, 975, 976, 977, 989, 990, 1006, 1007; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:63, III:301, 302, 564, 565, 566, 570; naval bombardment, III:350, 352, 353; naval warfare, III:1031; postal correspondence at sea, III:887; private property at sea, III:777, 801, 821, 827, 833, 836, 898; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:467, 468, 470, 479, 484, 485, 575 589, 590, 594, 595, 598, 600, 602, 603, 608, 609, 613, 614, 618, 624, 625, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 637, 638, 639, 641, 642, 643, 646, 647, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 1056; submarine mines, I:274, III:292, 368, 376, 381, 391, 392, 394, 398, 436, 438, 439, 440, 441, 446, 453, 454, 455.

Savornin Lohman, A. F. de, note regarding arbitration procedure, II:942.

Scheller, Rear Admiral C. F., delegate of Denmark, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:111 note, III:356 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30.

Scheven, Waldamar von, German attaché of legation, secretary of the German delegation, I:2; secretary of conference, I:17, 49.

Schouvalow, Count, attaché in the first department of the imperial Russian ministry

for foreign affairs, secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13.

Scott, James Brown, delegate of United States, I:3; reporter of committee of examination B of first subcommission of first commission, I:341 note, II:595 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:18, its committees of examination A and C, I:396 note, II:224, 311, 375 note, 446, 709 note, special subcommittee of committee A, II:496, and the drafting subcommittee of committee of examination B, I:349 note, II:601, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29, fourth commission, I:32, general drafting committee, I:34, and its subcommittee, I:35, 336; arbitration procedure, II:584, 590, 729, 749, 751, 763, 764; court of arbitral justice, I:326, II:178, 183, 184, 583, 598, 609, 625, 629, 631, 636, 637, 638, 640, 660, 674, 675, 682, 683, 700, 701, 702, 704, 705, 706, report, I:341; declaration regarding pacific settlement convention, II:123; international commissions of inquiry, II:382, 384, 387, 401, 403, 404; obligatory arbitration, II:108, 110, 113, 115, 165, 416, 427, 432, 506, 507, 521, 527, 528, 565, 574; permanent court of arbitration, II:316, 579, 761, 766; special mediation, II:380; tribute to, as reporter of first commission, II:195.

Segrave, Commander John Roderick, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:280 note, III:399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:32.

Selby, Walford H. M., third secretary of legation of Great Britain, secretary of conference, I:17, 49.

Selir, Count de, delegate of Portugal, I:12; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, drafting committee, I:34, 65; international prize court, II:818; projectiles from aircraft, III:149; relative to signing the declaration of 1899 concerning expanding bullets, III:154.

Shimamura, Rear Admiral Hayao, delegate of Japan, I:9; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note.

Siben, Lieutenant Colonel, delegate of France, I:7; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26.

Siegel, Rear Admiral, delegate of Germany, I:2; secretary of third commission, III:291, and its second subcommission, I:29, III:291; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first subcommission of third commission, I:27, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:355 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, committee of examination of second subcommission of third commission, I:67 note, 288 note, III:305 note, 489 note, fourth commission, I:31, and its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note, drafting committee, I:34, 65; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:804, 811; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:958, 959, 961; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:294, 296, 559, 562, 564, 565, 566, 570, 572; naval bombardment, III:548, 550, 551, 552; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:477, 583, 604, 622, 624, 626, 627, 630, 631, 632, 633, 635, 636, 638, 640, 641, 642, 647, 650, 651, 653; submarine mines, III:380, 531, 541.

Soubotitch, Branislav J., secretary of the Serbian legation at Rome, secretary of the Serbian delegation, I:13.

Soveral, Marquis de, delegate of Portugal, I:12; honorary president of second commission, I:23, 56; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, second subcommission of first commission, I:22, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; contraband of war, III:863; contract debts, II:302; obligatory arbitration, II:44, 235, 481, 482, 488; permanent court of arbitration, II:349; private property at sea, III:780; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas, I:171.

Sperry, Rear Admiral Charles S., delegate of United States, I:2; member of: first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:27, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:355 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:31, its committee of examination, I:234 note, III:840, 919, its subcommittee on contraband of war and regulation of postal correspondence at sea, I:234 note, III:919, 1091, and committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note; contraband of war, III:804, 861, 1091, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1096, 1099, 1101, 1103; conversion of merchant ships into warships, III:803, 996, 1023; days of grace, III:819, 876, 933, 934, 1015; destruction of neutral prizes, III:986, 1004, 1005; naval bombardment, I:112 note, III:553; postal correspondence at sea, III:861; rights and duties

of neutral powers in naval war, III:590, 630, 650, 653, 654.
Spottorno, P., Spanish embassy secretary of the second class, secretary of the delegation of Spain, I:7; secretary of conference, I:16, 49, 579; collaborator in work of arbitration of first commission, II:195.
Staal, Baron, president of the conference of 1899, III:742; eulogy of, I:52, II:1; memorial of the United States commission relative to private property at sea, addressed to, III:752.
Stowell, Ellery Cory, secretary of Panaman delegation, I:11; assistant secretary of conference, I:17; secretary of fourth commission, III:743.
Streit, Georgios, delegate of Greece, I:8; reporter of first subcommission of third commission, I:27, III:291, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, and its committees of examination A and B, I:396 note, 341 note, II:375 note, 595 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33, drafting committee, I:34, 65; arbitration procedure, II:126, 583, 584; blockade, III:880; contract debts, II:307, 560; court of arbitral justice, II:660, 690; days of grace, III:843; international arbitration, II:253; naval bombardment, I:87, 112 note, 576, III:343, 346, 351, 353, 354, 548, 553, reports, I:111, III:355; obligatory arbitration, II:102, 479, 489, 519, 548, 550, 555, 562, 564; permanent court of arbitration, II:123; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:620; submarine mines, I:272, III:379, 393, 394, 449, reports, I:280, III:399, 457, on the competence of the commission with regard to mines, III:377.
Stülpnagel, Lieutenant von, attaché to the German delegation, I:2.
Sturdza, Captain Alexandre, delegate of Roumania, I:12; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:20, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:111 note, III:356 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33; land warfare, III:134.
Sturdza, Démètre, president of council of ministers of Roumania, submits plan for academy of international law to be erected at The Hague, I:123, 124, 129.
Surie, Lieutenant H. G., delegate of the Netherlands, I:11; member of: first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committee of examination, I:280 note, III:399 note, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, fourth commission, I:33, and its committee of examination on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note.
Swinderen, Jonkheer O. van, Netherland minister to United States, assistant secretary of conference, I:17, 52.
Sze Chao-tsang, secretary of the Chinese delegation, I:5.
Szilássy von Szilás und Pilis, Julius, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3, member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25; indemnity for violation of laws and customs of land warfare, III:142; projectiles from aircraft, III:146.

Takatsuka, Major Tsuyoshi, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:10.
Tatsuké, Shichita, first secretary of the imperial Japanese embassy at Paris, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:9.
Tcharykow, N., delegate of Montenegro, I:10, and of Russia, I:12; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, first subcommission of third commission, I:29, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, committee in charge of correspondence, I:35, 57; contraband of war, III:859; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:814; crews of captured ships, III:910; days of grace, III:875, 908; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III:140; international prize court, II:13, 805; and warfare, I:84, III:14, 15, 102, 105, 137; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:297; naval bombardment, I:112 note, III:522, 545, 551; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, III:40, 83; opening of hostilities, III:158; private property at sea, III:779, 826; projectiles from aircraft, III:145, 146, 149, 150, 152; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:279, III:466, 483, 576, 593, 596, 598, 602, 604, 609, 611, 623, 624, 625, 627, 628, 630, 631, 632, 633, 635, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 648, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:32, 33, 34, 37; submarine mines, I:274, III:370, 376, 387, 393, 398, 438, 439, 441, 443, 446, 450, 530.
Tejera Apolinar, delegate of Dominican Republic, I:6; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:28, 30; contract debts, I:331; court of arbitral justice, I:328.
Tejera, Emilio, consul of Dominican Republic at Havre, secretary of the delegation of Dominican Republic, I:6.
Tetuán, Duque de, delegate of Spain to the conference of 1899, III:742.
Tets van Goudriaan, Jonkheer D. A. W. van, minister of foreign affairs of the Netherlands, honorary president of conference, I:16, 46; address at opening of conference, I:45, at closing of conference, I:593.
Théotoky, Nicolas, secretary of the royal Greek legation at Vienna, secretary of the Greek

delegation, I:8; secretary of conference, I:17, 49, and of fourth commission, III:743.
Tible Machado, José, delegate of Guatemala, I:8; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:24, 26, fourth commission, I:33; contract debts, I:331, II:140, 308; court of arbitral justice, I:328, II:158; obligatory arbitration, II:98; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.
Ting, Colonel, W. S. Y., delegate of China, I:5; member of: second subcommission of first commission, I:21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, and its committees of examination, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 402, 458 note, 541, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:67 note, III:305 note, fourth commission, I:32; land warfare, III:11, 135; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:572; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:83; opening of hostilities, III:169; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:582; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:184; submarine mines, III:453.
Tornielli Brusati di Vergano, Count Giuseppe, delegate of Italy, I:9; president of: third commission, I:27 56, 279, III:289, second subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committees of examination, I:67 note, 288 note, III:305 note, 489 note, committee of examination of fourth commission on auxiliary vessels, III:852 note; member of: first subcommission of first commission, I:19, its committee of examination A, I:396, and special subcommittee of its committee of examination B, II:689, 690 note, second subcommission of first commission, I:21, and its committee of examination, I:179 note, II:809, committees of examination of first subcommission of third commission, I:111 note, 280 note, III:356 note, 399 note, 458 note, 541, fourth commission, I:33, drafting committee, I:34, 65; address of felicitation, I:587; address on work of: third commission, III:486, second subcommission of third commission, I:303, fourth commission, III:912; blockade, III:878, 886, 1084; contraband of war, III:1108; contract debts, II:141, 142, 300, 309, 556; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:747, 814, 840, 1023, 1066, 1068, 1069; court of arbitral justice, II:189, 640, 671, 672; days of grace, III:819, 820, 1021; destruction of neutral prizes, III:894, 896, 977, 981, 983, 984, 985, 986, 1035, 1059, 1061, 1063, 1085; exemption from capture of certain vessels in time of war, III:887, 888, 900, 988, 990, 1007; indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare, III:143; international arbitration, II:212; international commissions of inquiry, II:219; international prize court, II:807, 814, 824; land warfare, III:14, 15, 105, 108, 111, 113, 114; letter transmitting text of arbitration treaty, I:162; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:64, 65, III:300 302, 351, 557, 565, 566, 567; naval bombardment, I:86, III:348, 352, 354, 355, 522, 542, 544, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553; naval warfare, III:986; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:127, 129, III:76, 81, 204; obligatory arbitration, II:44, 95, 97, 101, 107, 108, 118, 176, 177, 477, 481, 505, 524, 527, 528, 534, 535, 548, 553, 561, 566, 572, 574; opening address as president of third commission, III:289; opening of hostilities, III:164, 171; postal correspondence at sea, III:1106; private property at sea, III:768, 796, 802, 826, 833, 896; projectiles from aircraft, III:145, 149, 153; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:480, 573, 595, 597, 598, 599, 601, 603, 604, 607, 608, 613, 615 616, 620, 621, 624, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 633, 634, 640, 641, 642, 643, 647, 648; submarine mines, III:375, 376, 378, 380, 391, 392, 397, 398, 432, 437, 440, 441, 443, 448, 452, 522, 525, 527, 530, 53 532, 536, 537, 538, 540; third peace conference, I:17 tribute to Queen Wilhelmina and Emperor Nicholas, I:171.
Trautmann, vice consul at the consulate general of the German empire at St. Petersburg, secretary of the German delegation, I:2.
Traxler, Alphonse, secretary of the chancellery of the delegation of Austria-Hungary, I:4.
Triana, Santiago Pérez. See Pérez Triana, Santiago.
Trompowsky, Leitão d'Almeida, Colonel Roberto, delegate of Brazil, I:4; member of first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25.
Tsien Sun, delegate of China, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, second subcommission of third commission, I:30.
Tsudzuki, Keiroku, delegate of Japan, I:9; honorary president of fourth commission, I:31, 56, III:743; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 22, first subcommission of second commission, I:24, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, and its committee of examination, I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note, III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 184, first subcommission of third commission, I:28, second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:304, 489 note, committee of examination of fourth commission, I:234 note, III:840, 919, drafting committee, I:34, 65; address of felicitation, I:591; arbitration procedure, II:127, 129, 130; blockade, III:952, 953; contraband of war, III:870; contract debts, II:141, 292; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, III:748, 811, 920, 921, 922, 987, 992, 993, 995, 996, 999. 1000, 1068, 1069; crews of captured ships, III:948 965; days of grace, III:818, 843, 927, 928, 932, 933, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943,

945, 1016, 1018, 1019, 1020, 1021, 1022, 1065; destruction of neutral prizes, III:896, 977, 1085; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, III:957, 958, 961, 962, 971, 976, 977, 988, 989, 1006, 1007; international prize court, II:18, 786; land warfare, I:84, III:7, 8, 101, 102, 105, 106, 109, 110, 111, 112, 114, 115, 138; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:572; naval bombardment, I:87, III:345, 348, 547, 548; naval warfare, III:1031; neutrals in belligerent territory, III:83, 198, 210; obligatory arbitration, II:84, 96, 116, 193; opening of hostilities, III:165, 167, 169; pacific settlement, I:329, 330; permanent court of arbitration, II:121; private property at sea, III:833; projectiles from aircraft, I:85; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278, III:463, 467, 479, 482, 484, 579, 608, 615, 625, 631, 632, 635, 637, 638, 641, 642, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:34, 35, 71, 175, 182, 226; submarine mines, III:385, 524, 535, 536; third peace conference I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas, I:171, and to Léon Bourgeois, as president of first commission, II:198.

Tufton, Honorable Charles, British second embassy secretary, assistant secretary of the British delegation I:8.

Turkhan Pasha, delegate of Turkey, I:14; honorary president of third commission, I:27, 56; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:20, 22, first subcommission of third commission, I:29, and its committee of examination, I:280 note, III:399 note, 402, 458 note, second subcommission of third commission, I:31, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note; arbitration procedure, II:127; contract debts, II:307; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships, I:270; destruction of neutral prizes, III:1058; international commissions of inquiry, II:221; international prize court, I:167, II:19; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, I:63, III:292, 297, 303, 560, 563; neutrals in belligerent territory, I:129; obligatory arbitration, II:83, 116; pacific settlement convention, I:329, 330, II:32, 132; permanent court of arbitration, II:122; projectiles from aircraft, III:148; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278, III:599, 602, 614, 630, 651; submarine mines, I:273, 274, III:397, 439, 441, 443, 450, 454, 456; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.

Vallenilla Lanz, Laureano, secretary of the Venezuelan delegation, I:15.

Vargas, General Marceliano, delegate of Colombia, I:6; contract debts, II:308.

Vedel, Axel, delegate of Denmark, I:6; member of: second subcommission of third commission, I:30, and its committee of examination, I:288 note, III:489 note, fourth commission, I:32; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, III:577, 599, 618, 621, 630, 634; submarine mines, III:438.

Verduynen, Baron Michiels van, general secretary of the administrative council, II:3.

Villa Urrutia, Wenceslao Ramirez de, delegate of Spain, I:6; honorary president of fourth commission, I:31, 56; III:743; member of first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21; adhesion of Spain to declaration of Paris, I:230, III:821; contract debts, II:252, 306; limitation of armament, I:90; land warfare, III:99; naval bombardment, I:87, 112 note; rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war, I:278; submarine mines, I:274; third peace conference, I:171; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:171.

Villers, Count de, delegate of Luxemburg, I:10; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 22, second subcommission of second commission, I:26; contract debts, II:309; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.

Vinaroff, Major General Vrban, delegate of Bulgaria, I:5; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of second commission, I:23, 25; contract debts, II:309; land warfare, I:84; obligatory arbitration, II:94; third peace conference, I:172; tribute to Emperor Nicholas and Queen Wilhelmina, I:172.

Vredenburch, Jonkheer C. van, Netherland counselor of legation, secretary of conference, I:16, 49.

Waldenegg, Egon Berger von, attaché of the ministry of the imperial and royal household and of foreign affairs of Austria-Hungary, secretary of the delegation of Austria-Hungary, I:4.

Wang Kuang-ky, secretary of the Chinese delegation, I:5.

Weil, Otto Ritter von, delegate of Austria-Hungary, I:3; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:19, 21, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:27, 29; maritime warfare and the Geneva convention, III:303, 570.

White, Andrew D., delegate of United States to the Conference of 1899, III:742; private property at sea, III:752.

Whitehouse, H. Remsen, Chinese ex-secretary of embassy, secretary of the Chinese delegation, I:5.

Wilhelmina, Queen of the Netherlands, I:36, 45, 47, 51, 123, 170, 172, 227, 583, 586, 590, 591, 593, 595, 679.

William II, Count of Holland, King of the Romans, I:46.

Wonlarlarsky, Captain Dimitri, attaché to the Russian general staff, secretary of the Russian delegation, I:13.

Yamakawa, Tadao, councilor of the imperial naval ministry of Japan, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:10.
Yarde-Buller, Lieutenant Colonel Henry, delegate of Great Britain, I:8; member of fourth commission, I:32.
Yermolow, Major General, delegate of Russia, I:13; member of: first subcommission of second commission, I:24, and its committee of examination, I:93 note, III:109, 123, second subcommission of second commission, I:26, first and second subcommissions of third commission, I:29, 30; land warfare, III:9, 118, 125, 126, 127, 132, 137; neutrals in belligerenet territory, III:72, 76, 87; opening of hostilities, III:3; rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land, III:35, 71, 78, 181.
Yoshimura, Yasozo, councilor of the imperial war ministry of Japan, secretary of the Japanese delegation, I:10.

Zaule, H., gentleman of the chamber, secretary of the delegation of Denmark, I:6.
Zorn, Dr. Philipp Karl Ludwig, delegate of Germany, I:2; delegate to the conference of 1899, II:1; member of: first and second subcommissions of first commission, I:18, 21, fourth commission, I:31; international commissions of inquiry, II:398; obligatory arbitration, II:5, 257; participated in work of 1899 pacific settlement convention, I:395.

THE 1899 CONFERENCE

GENERAL INDEX

For the attitude of the several Governments on various questions before the conference see under both the names of the countries in this index and the names of their delegates in the preceding index of persons.

Adhesions:
special arrangements regarding pacific settlement convention 152-4, 245, 771
conditions as to other conventions 103, 208-10, 414, 415
Administrative council at The Hague: 138, 188, 241, 598, 609, 610, 664, 665, 725 726, 778, 785, 788
Aircraft:
proposal, United States 354
discussion in the
plenary conference 79, 86
first commission 274, 275, 280-1, 324, 329
first subcommission . . 341-2, 353-5
report of the
first commission 88-9
first subcommission 287
general drafting committee 207, 211-12
declaration forbidding throwing of projectiles and explosives from balloons:
draft submitted to the conference 211-12
text adopted by the conference . . 264
signatory powers 268
Aix-la-Chapelle conference (1818) . . 178
Alabama arbitration 748
Arbitral code. See Arbitration procedure.
Arbitral tribunal (see Permanent court of arbitration), 132-4, 142-51, 178, 179, 240-4, 600, 601, 607, 608, 611-17, 625, 654-7, 666-8, 675-9, 733-41, 746-8, 750, 757, 765, 776-8, 786-8, 797, 815, 816
Arbitration, international. See also Arbitration procedure; Arbitration, obligatory; Permanent court of arbitration; System of arbitration.
proposal and amendment:
Russia, 167-9, 173, 178-9, 700, 705, 798-800, 808, 815, 816, 837
Italy 190, 817
declarations:
Roumania 122, 650, 651
Turkey 100, 155, 683
report of the
third commission 118
committee of examination 593, 595-601
draft submitted to the
conference 159
third commission 837, 851
committee of examination . . 837
text adopted by the conference . . 238
claims for indemnity for damages subject of 175
treaty clauses affecting Powers represented at the conference 191, 818
Arbitration, obligatory. See also International commissions of inquiry.
proposal, Russia . 168, 173, 768, 799, 808
declaration, Roumania . . . 120, 652
discussion in the
third commission 583, 604, 629, 639, 658-61
committee of examination 701-7, 721, 767-71
report of the
third commission 123-6
committee of examination . 596-7
extension of 239
Arbitration procedure. See also Arbitration, international.
proposals and amendments:
France 754
Netherlands . . . 617, 704, 742, 858
Russia (arbitral code) . . . 180, 801
Sweden and Norway . . . 133-4, 611
discussion in the
third commission 583, 603, 611-25, 665-8, 675-80
committee of examination 687, 731-55, 795-7
report of the
third commission 139
committee of examination . 599-601
draft submitted to the
conference 162
third commission 843, 854
committee of examination . . 843
text adopted by the conference . . 241
arbitral awards 149-51, 239, 241, 244, 601, 611, 615-25, 651, 666, 667, 678, 679, 704, 740-3, 746, 748-55, 784, 788, 858
compromis 139-41, 143, 147, 150, 151, 241, 243, 244, 581, 600, 601, 611, 617, 623, 624, 625, 644, 651, 656, 657, 665, 667, 679, 704, 721, 722, 732, 734, 735, 739, 741, 742, 746, 788, 808
considered by the Institute of International Law 139, 144, 148, 599, 742, 749
rules in arbitration between Great Britain and Venezuela under treaty of 1897 183
Armistices:
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary and Russia . . 484
Germany 61, 427, 485
discussion in the
second commission 409
second subcommission . . 474, 483-5

Armistices (*continued*):
report of the
second commission 61
second subcommission . . . 426
draft submitted to the
conference 75
second commission 440
text adopted by the
conference 259
second subcommission on first reading 576
Brussels declaration, text . . . 576
Armor plates 294, 295, 363, 364, 365, 372, 373, 375, 376
Asylum. See Neutral asylum.
Austria-Hungary. See also the Index of Persons under Khuepach zu Ried, Lammasch, Mérey von Kapos-Mére, Okolicsányi von Okolicsna, Soltyk, Welsersheimb.
delegates to the conference . . 1, 228
signatory of conventions and declarations 268
proposals:
armistices 484
bullets 344
prisoners of war 480, 481
telephones 66, 544, 562
declaration, naval cannon . . . 371
Awards, arbitral (see Arbitration procedure) 149-51, 239, 241, 244, 601, 611, 615-25, 651, 666, 667, 678, 679, 704, 740-3, 746, 748-55, 784, 788, 858

Balloons. See Aircraft.
Belgium. See also the Index of Persons under Beernaert, Descamps, Grelle Rogier.
delegates to the conference . . 1, 228
signatory of conventions and declarations 268
proposals and amendments:
internment of belligerents and care of wounded in neutral States 68, 69, 509
military occupation . . 62, 514, 526
permanent court of arbitration . 657
qualifications of belligerents . . 549
restitution of railway plant 67, 505, 542, 545
seizure of railway material 66, 505, 540, 541
system of arbitration 768
treatment of prisoners of war 56, 57, 478, 480, 481
wounded, sick and shipwrecked 465, 469
declaration, pacific settlement . . 212
obligations under treaty of April 19, 1839 . . . . . 212, 765
Belligerents in land warfare. See also Belligerents in neutral territory; Laws and customs of war on land.
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary, prisoners of war 480, 481
Belgium, prisoners of war 56, 57, 478, 480, 481
qualifications of belligerents . . 549
Great Britain, *levée en masse* 54, 420, 550
Siam, prisoners of war . . . 481
Switzerland, prisoners of war . 480, 481
levée en masse 540, 550
discussion in the
second commission 409
second subcommission 474-83, 488-9, 546-57
report of the
second commission 53
second subcommission . . . 419
draft submitted to the
conference 69
second commission 434
text adopted by the
conference 253
second subcommission on first reading 566
Brussels declaration, text . . . 566
prisoners of war 54-8, 70, 254, 409, 420, 435, 474-83, 489, 549, 557, 569
qualifications of, 53, 69, 253, 419, 434, 546-57, 566
sick and wounded, 58, 68, 69, 72, 78, 257 262, 423, 434, 438, 443, 474, 488, 489, 495, 500-2, 509, 558, 559, 574
Belligerents in neutral territory. See also Laws and customs of war on land.
proposals and amendments:
Belgium 69, 509
Belgium and France . . . 68, 509
declaration of Luxemburg regarding obligations under treaty of London of 1867 . . . 68, 499, 500
discussion in the
second commission 413
second subcommission 489, 495-7, 499-502, 509, 558-9
report of the
second commission 67
second subcommission . . . 433
draft submitted to the
conference 77
second commission 443
text adopted by the
conference 261
second subcommission on first reading 577
Brussels declaration, text . . . 577
considered by the Institute of International Law 499
Bering Sea fisheries arbitration . 224, 748
Berlin, General Act (1885), good offices and mediation (see also Conferences and Congresses) 109, 171, 172, 192, 193, 691, 805, 806, 819, 820
Berne, General postal convention of (1874) . . 124, 171, 177, 806, 811
Bombardment. See Aircraft; Bombardment by naval forces; Sieges and bombardments.
Bombardment by naval forces:
discussion . . 46, 49, 409-11, 493-4, 629

Bombardment by naval forces (*continued*):
report of the
second commission . . . 50, 59
second subcommission . . 415, 425
general drafting committee . . 104
vœu 234
Brussels, Declaration of (see also Conferences and Congresses) 50-69 *passim*, 170, 366, 383, 385, 386, 415-34 *passim*, 465, 466, 469, 474-578 *passim*, 633
Budgets, war. See under Limitation.
Bulgaria. See also Index of Persons under Hessaptchieff and Stancioff.
delegates to the conference . . 7, 233
signatory of conventions and declarations 268
amendments, international commissions of inquiry 118, 638, 645
Bullets. See also Guns.
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary 344
Russia 337, 338
Switzerland 338
United States 80, 279
declaration, Greece 213
discussion in the
plenary conference . . . 79-88
first commission . 276-80, 298, 323-5, 329
first subcommission 332, 338-9, 343, 344, 346, 347, 354, 356
report of the
first commission 88
first subcommission 286
general drafting committee 103, 207, 211-12
declaration concerning expanding bullets:
draft submitted to the conference 211-12
text adopted by the conference . . 262
signatory powers 268
Bureau of the conference 8

Cables. See Telegraphs.
Calibers of guns. See Armor plates; Field cannon; Guns; Naval cannon.
Cannon. See Field cannon and Naval cannon.
Capitulations:
discussion in the
second commission 409
second subcommission . 474, 483, 484
report of the
second commission 61
second subcommission . . . 426
draft submitted to the
conference 74
second commission 440
text adopted by the
conference 259
second subcommission on first reading 576
Brussels declaration, text . . . 576
China. See also the Index of Persons under Ho Yen-cheng, Hoo-Wei-teh, Lou Tseng-tsiang, Yang Yu.
delegates to the conference . . 2, 229
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
Commission on correspondence:
formation 22
members 218
report 218
Commissions of inquiry. See International commissions of inquiry.
Commissions of the conference. See also Committees, drafting; Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
first commission (see also Aircraft; Bullets; Explosives; Field cannon; Gases; Guns; Limitation of armaments and war budgets, and of military charges; Muskets; Naval cannon; Powders; Submarines; War-ships with rams)
organization 19, 21
work, outline of 273-5
members 23-4
meetings 271-329
report 88
second commission (see also Geneva convention of 1864; Inviolability of private property at sea; Laws and customs of war on land; Naval bombardment; Rights and duties of neutrals)
organization 19, 21
members 24-5
meetings 383-443
reports
adaptation of the principles of the Geneva convention to maritime warfare 31
laws and customs of war on land 50
third commission (see also Pacific settlement of international disputes)
organization 19, 22
members 25-6
meetings 581-684
report 106
Committees, drafting:
general drafting committee (drafting committee of the Final Act)
appointment 31, 49, 50
members 31, 50
oral report 101, 207, 215
second commission
first subcommission (maritime warfare and the Geneva convention)
appointment 454
members . 31 note, 395 note, 454
report (reference to) 458
draft articles . 458-65, 467-71, *passim*
second subcommission (laws and customs of war on land)
appointment 525
members . . . . 51 note, 525

Committees, drafting:
second commission
second subcommission (*continued*):
reports
proposed text on requisitions and contributions 561
Articles 6, 7 and 8 of Declaration of Brussels draft (military occupation) . . . 562
Committees of examination:
first commission
first subcommission (special technical committee on limitation of land armaments and war budgets)
appointment 358
members 89, 358
report 315
second subcommission (special committee of reporters on limitation of naval budgets)
appointment 379
members 379
report 320
third commission (convention for the pacific settlement of international disputes)
appointment 585
members . . . 106 note, 585, 687 note
meetings 687-797
reports:
maintenance of general peace . 587
good offices and mediation 587-8, 593-4
international commissions of inquiry 594
international arbitration . . 595-601
Compromis (see Arbitration procedure) 139-41, 143, 147, 150-1, 241, 243, 244, 581, 600, 601, 611, 617, 623, 624, 625, 644, 651, 656, 657, 665, 667, 679, 704, 721, 722, 732, 734, 735, 739, 741, 742, 746, 788, 808
Conferences and congresses. See also Plenary conference.
Aix-la-Chapelle conference (1818) . 178
Berlin, African conference of (1885) 109, 171, 172, 192, 193, 691, 805, 806, 819, 820
Brussels interparliamentary conference 127, 132, 598, 712
Brussels conference (1874) 46, 50-69 *passim*, 224, 251, 272, 287, 342, 383, 415-34 *passim*, 475-578 *passim*, 804
Brussels conference regarding African slave trade (1889-90) 117, 193, 725, 820
Geneva conference (1864) . . 170, 804
Geneva conference (1868) . . 32, 396
Pan American conference (1889-90) . 122
Paris, Congress of (1856) 109, 170, 171, 172, 191, 192, 690, 691, 805, 806, 818
Red Cross conferences (1867, 1869, 1884, 1892) . . . 385, 386, 393
St. Petersburg conference (1868) 79, 83, 170, 272, 273, 286, 332, 804
Vienna, Congress of (1816) . . . 272
Contributions (see also Military occupation) 62-7, 260, 261, 523, 525-40, 559-62, 574
Conventions and declarations of the conference. For other conventions and declarations, see Treaties, conventions and declarations containing provisions for arbitration or mediation.
final act 228
convention (I) for the pacific settlement of international disputes . 235
convention (II) respecting the laws and customs of war on land . 251
convention (III) for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention . 247
declaration (IV, I) prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons . . . 264
declaration (IV, 2) concerning asphyxiating gases 266
declaration (IV, 3) concerning expanding bullets 262
table of signatures 220, 268
Court of arbitration. See Permanent court of arbitration.

Declarations. See Conventions and declarations of the conference; Treaties, conventions and declarations etc.
Delegates of the powers represented at the conference (see also Index of Persons) 1
Denmark. See also the Index of Persons under Bille, Schnack.
delegates to the conference . . 2, 229
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
proposal, shore ends of cables 66, 100, 101, 541, 562
Diving torpedo boats. See Submarines.
Drafting committee of the final act (General drafting committee):
appointment 31, 49, 50
members . . . . 31, 50, 107 note
report (oral) 101, 207, 215

Enemy private property at sea. See Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.
Engines of warfare, etc., Conventional prohibition of progress in manufacture of new (see First commission and first and second subcommissions thereof) 88, 273-5, 282
Espionage. See Spies.
Explosives. See also Aircraft; Bullets; Gases; Guns.
discussion in the
first commission 272-5
first subcommission . . 331, 341, 354
second subcommission . . 360, 361, 365-7, 373
report of the
first subcommission 285
second subcommission 295
international military commission at St. Petersburg (1868) . . . 272

Field cannon. See also Guns; Naval cannon.
discussion in the
first commission 273, 281
first subcommission 331, 339, 340, 341, 343, 356, 357
report of the
first commission 88, 89
first subcommission 285
Final act of the conference 228
oral report of the general drafting committee . . . 101, 207, 215
table of signatures 220, 234
First commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
Flag. See Geneva convention; Parlementaires; Truce, flag of.
France. See also Index of Persons under Bihourd, Bourgeois, Estournelles de Constant, Mounier, Péphau, Renault.
delegates to the conference . . 3, 229
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
proposals and amendments:
internment of belligerents and care of wounded in neutral States 68, 509
limitation of military charges . 90, 319
naval cannon 363
permanent court of arbitration 135, 136, 609, 761, 787
revision of arbitral awards . . 754
spies 60, 425, 490

Gases, asphyxiating or deleterious:
discussion in the
plenary conference 79
first commission . 283, 284, 324-6, 328-9
second subcommission 365-7, 374, 375
report of the
first commission 88
second subcommission . . 295, 296
general drafting committee 207, 211-12
declaration prohibiting the diffusion thereof:
draft submitted to the conference 211-12
text adopted by the conference . . 266
signatory powers 268
Geneva convention of 1864. See also Conferences and congresses.
proposal for revision of, Russia . . 385
vœu for revision of . . 46, 233, 393-5, 408 472, 473
report of the general drafting committee 104
application to sick and wounded in land warfare 30, 58, 69, 72, 78, 257, 262, 423, 434, 438, 443, 453, 463, 488, 489, 574
interpretation not subject to obligatory arbitration . . . 124, 706, 707
adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of,
proposals and amendments:
Belgium 465, 469
Russia 451
Siam 466
United States 392
declarations:
Japan 30, 468
Persia 388
Portugal 27, 391
discussion in the
plenary conference . 27-31, 88, 99, 211
second commission . . . 383-95
first subcommission . . 444-73
report of the
second commission 31
first subcommission . . . 395
drafting committee (reference to) 458-72
general drafting committee . . 209
convention
draft submitted to the conference 42, 405
second commission . . 387-9
first subcommission . . 459-65
text adopted by the conference . 247
signatory powers 268
reservations:
Germany 249, 268
Great Britain 249, 268
Turkey 249, 268
United States 249, 268
belligerent merchant ships . . 451, 452
flags and distinctive signs for hospital ships 29, 248, 386, 388, 390, 391, 401, 445, 446, 447, 450, 453, 454, 459, 461, 462
hospital ships
belligerent, other than government vessels 28, 29, 30, 34-5, 36-7, 247-8, 387-8, 398-401, 446-7, 450, 458, 460-1
boats, relief . . . 444, 450, 453
military hospital ships 28, 30, 32-4, 35-7, 247-8, 387-8, 396, 399-401, 445, 446, 449-51, 459-62, 467-8
neutral hospital ships 28-30, 35-7 247-8, 387, 388, 392, 399-401, 444, 447, 450, 453, 460
medical personnel 29, 30, 39, 248, 388-9, 402, 445, 455, 462, 463
neutral merchant vessels 29, 30, 37, 38, 248, 388, 391, 392, 401, 444-6, 450-2, 455, 462, 467, 468
parlementaires, maritime . . . 457
prisoners of war 29, 39-42, 248, 388, 389, 455, 462-6, 468
sick, wounded and shipwrecked 29-30, 39-42, 248-9, 389-92, 403-5, 444-6, 449, 452, 453, 455-7, 463-70
internment in neutral territory, 29, 41 249, 389, 390, 456, 465, 467, 469, 470, 471
Germany. See also Index of Persons under Gross von Schwarzhoff, Münster, Siegel, Stengel, Zorn.
delegates to the conference . . 1, 228
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
reservation to convention for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention 249, 268

Germany (*continued*):
proposal, armistice . . . 61, 427, 485

Good offices and mediation:
proposals and amendments:
Italy 190, 817, 836
Russia . . . 166, 170, 691, 797, 804
United States . . 112, 188, 696, 833, 836
declarations:
Serbia 113, 650
Turkey 100, 155, 683
discussion in the
third commission 583, 587-93, 603, 647-50
committee of examination 687, 688-99, 767, 773-4
report of the
third commission 108
committee of examination . . 587
draft submitted to the
conference 157
third commission 835, 849
committee of examination . . 835
text adopted by the conference . . 236
treaty clauses affecting powers represented at the conference . 191, 818

Great Britain. See also the Index of Persons under Ardagh, Court, Fisher, Howard, Pauncefote.
delegates to the conference . . 3, 230
signatory of the conventions . . . 268
reservation to convention for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention 249, 268
proposals and amendments:
levée en masse . . . 54, 420, 550
permanent court of arbitration 127, 186, 711, 717, 720, 725
declarations:
permanent court of arbitration . 813
regulations on land warfare . . 517

Greece. See also the Index of Persons under Delyanni.
delegates to the conference . . 3, 230
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
declaration, bullets 213

Guns. See also Bullets; Field cannon; Naval cannon.
proposals and amendments:
Netherlands . . 289, 290, 337, 345, 349
Russia 289, 331, 337
discussion in the
first commission . . 273, 275, 281, 282
first subcommission 331-6, 337-8, 340, 344-7, 349-53, 354, 356, 357
report of the
first commission 89
first subcommission . . . 288
general drafting committee . . 104
vœu 233

Hospital ships. See Geneva convention of 1864.
Hostilities. See Naval war; War on land.

Inquiry, international commissions of. See International commissions of inquiry.
Institute of International Law:
on application of rules of land warfare to maritime warfare . 410, 411
arbitration procedure 139, 144, 148, 599, 742, 749
laws of war on land . . 57, 488, 510
rights and duties of neutrals . . 496, 499

International bureau (see also Permanent court of arbitration) 239, 240, 241, 598, 599, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 652, 653, 654, 657, 665, 674, 710, 711, 718, 720, 722, 725, 726, 756, 757, 758, 761, 762, 765, 775, 777, 785, 786, 788

International commissions of inquiry:
proposals and amendments:
Bulgaria 118, 638, 645
Luxemburg . . 116, 643, 670, 790, 791
Roumania 116, 669
Russia 169, 800
Switzerland 118, 793
declarations:
Siam 115, 638
Turkey 100, 155, 683
discussion in the
third commission . . 603, 626-46, 669-74
committee of examination 688, 727-31, 765-6, 774, 780-3, 790-4
report of the
third commission 113
committee of examination 594-5, 670
draft submitted to the
conference 158
third commission 851
text adopted by the conference . . 237
obligatory character objected to 629-43, 727, 781-2, 793

Internment:
in land warfare 55, 67, 70, 77, 254, 256, 261-2, 433, 435, 443, 476, 481, 482, 489, 499, 500, 559
in naval warfare 29, 41, 249, 389, 390, 456, 465, 467, 469, 470, 471

Interparliamentary union (Brussels) 127, 132, 598, 712

Invasion. See Military occupation.
Inviolability of enemy private property at sea:
proposal, United States . 50, 411, 491, 629
declaration, Italy 49
discussion in the
plenary conference 46-9
second commission . . . 411-13
second subcommission . . 491-3
third commission 629
report of the
second commission 50
second subcommission . . . 415
general drafting committee . . 104
vœu 233-4
Italian treaties of commerce, precedent of 412

Italy. See also the Index of Persons under Bianco, Nigra, Pompilj, Zannini, Zuccari.
delegates to the conference . . 4, 230
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
proposals and amendments:
good offices and mediation . 190, 817, 836
international arbitration . . 190, 817
military occupation 531
permanent court of arbitration . 715
declaration, inviolability of private property at sea 49

Japan. See also the Index of Persons under Ariga, Hayashi, Motono, Sakamoto, Uehara.
delegates to the conference . . 4, 230
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
declaration, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . . 30, 468

Laws and customs of war on land. See also Armistices; Belligerents in land warfare; Belligerents in neutral territory; Capitulations; Internment; Means of injuring the enemy; Military occupation; Parlementaires; Prisoners of war; Sieges and bombardments; Spies.
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary, telephones 66, 544, 562
Austria-Hungary and Russia, armistices 484
Austria-Hungary and Switzerland, prisoners of war . . . 480, 481
Belgium, military occupation 62, 514, 526
qualifications of belligerents . . 549
seizure of railway material 66, 505, 540, 541
sick and wounded in neutral States 69, 509
treatment of prisoners of war 56, 57, 478, 480, 481
Belgium and France, sick and wounded in neutral States . 68, 509
Belgium and Luxemburg, restitution of railway plant 67, 505, 542, 543, 545
Denmark, shore ends of cables 66, 100, 101, 541, 562
France, spies 60, 425, 490
Germany, armistices . . 61, 427, 485
Great Britain, *levée en masse* 54, 420, 550
Italy, military occupation . . . 531
Netherlands, adhesions . . . 415
military occupation 528
Siam, military occupation . . 511, 515, 519, 520, 522, 523, 524, 526
prisoners of war 481
Switzerland, *levée en masse* . 540, 550
military occupation . . 515, 519, 529, 536, 537
restitution of railway plant 67, 541, 563
declarations:
Luxemburg, obligations under treaty of 1867 . . . . 68, 433, 500
Switzerland, military occupation . 536
report of the
second commission 50
second subcommission . . . 415
drafting committee . . 561, 562
general drafting committee . 207-9
convention
draft submitted to the conference 69
second commission 434
second subcommission . . . 561
text adopted by the conference 251, 253
second subcommission on first reading 564
signatory powers 268
Declaration of Brussels, text . . . 564
considered by the Institute of International Law . . 57, 410, 488, 510
Levée en masse 54-5, 254, 420, 540, 547, 548, 550-55
Limitation (see also First Commission and first and second subcommissions thereof; Aircraft; Armor plate; Bullets; Cannon; Explosives; Gases; Guns; Muskets; Powders; Submarines; Warships with rams):
of armaments and war budgets:
proposals, Russia . . 89, 90, 305, 306
discussion in the
plenary conference . . . 79, 88
first commission 272-5, 299-317, 319-22, 326-7, 329
second subcommission (naval) 377-80
report of the
first commission 88-90
special technical committee of first subcommission (military) 315
second subcommission (naval) 320
general drafting committee . . 104
vœu concerning 233
of military charges:
proposal, France 90, 319
discussion in the
plenary conference . . . 79, 88
first commission . . 317-19, 326, 327
report of the
first commission 89-90
general drafting committee . . 104
resolution concerning 233
London, Treaty of (May 11, 1867) 68, 212, 433, 500
Luxemburg. See also the Index of Persons under Eyschen, Villers.
delegates to the conference . . 4, 230
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
proposals and amendments:
international commissions of inquiry 116, 643, 670, 790, 791
restitution of railway plant . 67, 543
rights and duties of neutral States 45, 53, 495

Luxemburg (*continued*):
declaration regarding obligations under London treaty of 1867 68, 212, 433, 500

Maintenance of general peace 108, 157, 236, 587, 589, 603, 647, 689, 691, 762, 773, 849
Marginal sea . 66, 494, 541, 542, 544, 562
Maritime warfare. See Geneva convention; Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.
Means of injuring the enemy. See also Aircraft; Bullets; Gases; St. Petersburg declaration.
discussion in the
second commission 409
second subcommission 474, 491, 492, 557
report of the
second commission 58
second subcommission . . . 423
draft submitted to the
conference 73
second commission 438
text adopted by the
conference 257
second subcommission on first reading 567
Declaration of Brussels, text . . 567
Mediation. See Good offices and mediation; Special mediation.
Medical personnel (see also Geneva convention) 29, 30, 39, 248, 388, 402, 445, 455, 462, 463
Merchant ships (see also Geneva convention) 29, 30, 37, 38, 248, 388, 391, 392, 401, 444-6, 450-2, 455, 462, 467, 468
Mexico. See also the Index of Persons under Mier, Zenil.
delegates to the conference . . 3, 229
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
Military authority over the territory of the hostile State. See Military occupation.
Military hospital ships (see also Geneva convention) 28, 30, 32-4, 35-7, 247-8, 387-8, 396, 399-401, 445, 446, 449-51, 459-62, 467-8
Military occupation:
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary 66, 544, 562
Belgium . 62, 66, 505, 514, 526, 540, 541
Belgium and Luxemburg 67, 505, 542, 543, 545
Denmark . . 66, 100, 101, 541, 562
Italy 531
Netherlands 528
Siam . 511, 515, 519, 520, 522, 523, 524, 526
Switzerland 67, 515, 519, 529, 536, 537 541, 563
declaration, Switzerland 536
discussion in the
second commission 411
second subcommission 474, 487-8, 502-8, 509-16, 519-46, 557, 558
report of the
second commission 62
second subcommission . . . 427
drafting committee (Articles 6, 7, 8) 562
draft submitted to the
conference 75
second commission 441
text adopted by the
conference 259
second subcommission on first reading 564, 574
Brussels declaration, text . . 564, 574
contributions 62-7, 260, 261, 523, 525-40, 559-62, 574
railway plant 66, 67, 261, 505, 540-46, 560, 563
requisitions 62-7, 260, 261, 504, 505, 523, 525-31, 533, 535, 536, 539-40, 541, 543, 559-62, 574
taxes 63-4, 260, 503-5, 514-15, 522-24, 526-29, 531, 535-7, 560, 561, 574
telegraphs and telephones 66, 100, 101, 261, 540-2, 544, 545, 560, 562, 563
Monroe doctrine:
reservation of United States . . . 99
Montenegro. See also the Index of Persons under Staal.
delegates to the conference . . 4, 5, 230
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
Muskets (see also Guns) 277, 278, 350-4, 356

Naval bombardment 46, 49, 50, 59, 104, 234, 409-11, 415, 425, 493-4, 629
Naval cannon. See also Field cannon.
proposals:
France 363
Netherlands 282-3
declaration, Austria-Hungary . . 371
discussion in the
first commission 282-3
second subcommission 359, 360, 362-5, 370-3, 375, 379
report of the
first commission 89
second subcommission . . 291-5
general drafting committee . . 104
vœu 233
Naval guns and rifles. See Guns; Field cannon; Naval cannon.
Naval war. See Geneva convention; Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.
Netherlands. See also the Index of Persons under Asser, Beer Poortugael, Karnebeek, Rahusen, Tadema.
delegates to the conference . . 4, 231
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
proposals and amendments:
arbitration procedure . 617, 704, 742, 858
guns . . . 289, 290, 337, 345, 349
land warfare 415, 528
naval cannon 282-3

Neutral asylum:
in land warfare 67, 68, 261, 262, 499, 500, 509
in naval warfare 41, 249, 389, 390, 456, 465, 469
Neutral hospital ships (see also Geneva convention) 28, 29, 30, 35-7, 247-8, 387, 388, 392, 399-401, 444, 447, 450, 453, 460
Neutral merchant vessels (see also Geneva convention) 29, 30, 37, 38, 248, 388, 391, 392, 401, 444-6, 450-2, 455, 462, 467, 468
Neutral railway plant (see also Military occupation) 67, 261, 505, 540, 542-6, 560, 563
Neutral territory, Internment of belligerents and care of wounded in. See also Geneva convention.
proposals and amendments:
Belgium 69, 509
Belgium and France . . . 68, 509
declaration of Luxemburg regarding obligations under treaty of London of 1867 . . . 68, 499, 500
discussion in the
second commission 413
second subcommission 489, 495-7, 499-502, 509, 558-9
report of the
second commission 67
second subcommission . . . 433
draft submitted to the
conference 77
second commission 443
text adopted by the
conference 261
second subcommission on first reading 577
Brussels declaration, text . . . 577
considered by the Institute of International Law 499
Neutrals, rights and duties of. See also Geneva convention; Neutral territory, internment of belligerents and care of wounded in.
proposal, Luxemburg . . 45, 53, 495
discussion in the
plenary conference 45-6
first commission, second subcommission 369, 373-4
second commission 413
second subcommission . . 495-9
report of the
second commission 53
general drafting committee . . 104
vœu 233
Institute of International Law on, 496, 499
Norway. See Sweden and Norway; also the Index of Persons under Konow, Thaulow.

Pacific settlement of international disputes. See also Arbitration, international; Arbitration, obligatory; Arbitration procedure; Good offices and mediation; International commissions of inquiry; Maintenance of general peace; Permanent court of arbitration; System of arbitration.
proposal, Russia 166, 797
declarations:
Belgium 212
Luxemburg 212
Turkey 100, 155, 683
United States 99, 155
report of the
third commission 106
committee of examination 587-601, 670
drafting committee on preamble and final provisions . . . 215-18
convention
draft submitted to the
conference 156
third commission 849
text adopted by the conference . 235
signatory powers 268
reservations:
Roumania . . . 268, 650, 651, 652
Serbia 268, 650
Turkey 100, 268
United States 99, 268
special arrangements regarding adhesion to . . 152-4, 245, 771
Pan American conference (1889-90) . 122
Paris, Congress of (1856), good offices and mediation 109, 170, 171, 172, 191, 192, 690, 691, 805, 806, 818
Parlementaires. See also Geneva convention.
discussion in the
second commission 411
second subcommission . 474, 485-6
report of the
second commission 60
second subcommission . . . 425
draft submitted to the
conference 74
second commission 439
text adopted by the
conference 258
second subcommission on first reading 575
Brussels declaration, text . . . 575
Parole . 56, 71, 255, 261, 468, 478, 479, 499
Permanent administrative council. See Administrative council at The Hague.
Permanent court of arbitration. See also Arbitration, international.
proposals and amendments:
Belgium 657
France . . . 135, 136, 609, 761, 787
Great Britain 127, 186, 711, 717, 720, 725
Italy 715
Portugal 605, 783
Russia . . 127, 178, 179, 714, 815, 816
Siam 607, 777, 786, 787
United States 127, 150, 188, 718, 724, 795, 833
declaration, Great Britain . . . 813

Permanent Court of Arbitration (*continued*):
discussions in the
third commission 584-5, 604-10, 652-65, 674
committee of examination 687, 709-27, 743, 755-65, 775-9, 783-89
report of the
third commission 126
committee of examination . 597-9
draft submitted to the
conference 160
third commission 840, 852
committee of examination . . 840
text adopted by the conference . . 239
arbitral tribunal 132-4, 142-51, 178, 179, 240-4, 600, 601, 607, 608, 611-17, 625, 654-7, 666-8, 675-9, 733-41, 746-8, 750, 757, 765, 776-8, 786-8, 797, 815, 816
international bureau 239, 240, 241, 598, 599, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 652, 653, 654, 657, 665, 674, 710, 711, 718, 720, 722, 725, 726, 756, 757, 758, 761, 762, 765, 775, 777, 785, 786, 788
permanent administrative council 138, 188, 241, 598, 609, 610, 664, 665, 725, 726, 778, 785, 788
Persia. See also the Index of Persons under Riza Khan, Samad Khan.
delegates to the conference . . 5, 231
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
declaration, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . . . 388
Plenary conference, meetings . . 9-227
Plenipotentiaries to the conference. See Delegates.
Portugal. See also the Index of Persons under Castilho, Macedo, Ornellas, Ornellas de Vasconcellos, Selir.
delegates to the conference . . 5, 231
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
amendment, permanent court of arbitration 605, 783
declaration, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . 27, 391
Postal union, universal 121, 124, 139, 171, 177, 193-4, 241, 597, 806, 811, 820, 821
Powders. See also Field cannon; Guns; Naval cannon.
discussion in the
first commission 273, 275
first subcommission . . 331, 332, 341, 346, 354
second subcommission . . 363, 375
report of the
first subcommission 284
second subcommission 294
Powers represented at the conference and their delegates . . 1, 228
nomenclature of sovereigns and rulers of 219
Prisoners of war. See also Geneva convention; Internment.
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary and Switzerland 480, 481
Belgium . . . 56, 57, 478, 480, 481
Siam 481
discussion in the
second commission 409
second subcommission 474-83, 489, 549, 557
report of the
second commission 55
second subcommission . . . 420
draft submitted to the
conference 70
second commission 435
text adopted by the
conference 254
second subcommission of second commission on first reading . 569
Brussels declaration, text . . . 569
Projectiles. See Aircraft; Explosives; Gases.
Publicity of proceedings of the conference 20, 586

Railway plant (see also Military occupation) 66, 67, 261, 505, 540-6, 560, 563
Red Cross. See Geneva convention; Conferences.
Requisitions (see also Military occupation) 62-7, 260, 261, 504, 505, 523, 525-31, 533, 535, 536, 539-40, 541, 543, 559-62, 574
Reservations:
Germany, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . . 249, 268
Great Britain, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . 249, 268
Roumania, pacific settlement convention 268, 650, 651, 652
Serbia, pacific settlement convention 268, 650
Turkey, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . . 249, 268
pacific settlement convention . 100, 268
United States, maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . 249, 268
pacific settlement convention . 99, 268
Resolutions. See also under Limitation.
limitation of military charges . . 233
Rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land. See Geneva convention; Neutral territory, internment of belligerents and care of wounded in; Neutrals, rights and duties of.
Roumania. See also the Index of Persons under Beldiman, Coanda, Papiniu.
delegates to the conference . . 5, 231
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
amendment, international commissions of inquiry 116, 669
declarations:
international arbitration . 122, 650, 651
obligatory arbitration . . . 120, 652
reservation to pacific settlement convention . . . 268, 650, 651, 652

Russia. See also the Index of Persons under Barantzew, Basily, Gilinsky, Martens, Ovtchinnikow, Raffalovich, Scheine, Staal.
delegates to the conference . . 5, 231
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
proposals and amendments:
arbitral code 180, 801
armistice 484
bullets 337, 338
good offices and mediation 166, 170, 691, 797, 804
guns 289, 337
hospital ships 451
international arbitration 167-9, 173, 178-9, 700, 705, 714, 798-800, 808, 815, 816, 837
international commissions of inquiry 169, 800
limitation of armaments and war budgets . . . 89, 90, 305, 306
obligatory arbitration . . 168, 173, 768, 799, 808
revision of Geneva convention of 1864 385

St. Petersburg declaration, November 20, 1868 (see also Conferences and Congresses) 52, 58, 59, 79, 83, 170, 209, 211, 262, 264, 266, 272, 273, 278, 279, 286, 287, 324, 325, 332, 336, 338, 344, 417, 491, 518, 804
Sanitary formations and establishments. See Geneva convention.
Second commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees, drafting; Subcommissions.
Secretariat of the conference . . . 8, 16
Serbia. See also the Index of Persons under Maschine, Miyatovitch, Veljkovitch.
delegates to the conference . . 6, 232
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
declaration, good offices and mediation 113, 650
reservation to pacific settlement convention 268, 650
Shipwrecked. See under Sick and wounded.
Siam. See also the Index of Persons under Orelli, Suriya Nuvatr, Rolin, Visuddha Suriyasakdi.
delegates to the conference . . 6, 232
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
proposals and amendments:
military occupation 511, 515, 519, 520, 522, 523, 524, 526
permanent court of arbitration 607, 777, 786, 787
prisoners of war 481
sick, wounded and shipwrecked . 466
declaration, international commissions of inquiry 115, 638
Sick and wounded. See also Geneva convention; Laws and customs of war on land.
in land warfare 58, 68, 69, 72, 78, 257, 262, 423, 434, 438, 443, 474, 488, 489, 495, 500-2, 509, 558, 559, 574
in naval warfare 29-30, 39-42, 248, 249, 389-92, 403-5, 444-6, 449, 452, 453, 455-7, 463-70
Sieges and bombardments. See also Aircraft; Bombardment by naval forces.
discussion in the
second commission . . . 409-11
second subcommission . . 493-5
report of the
second commission 58
second subcommission . . . 423
draft submitted to the conference 73
second commission 438
text adopted by the conference 257
second subcommission, first reading . 567
Brussels declaration, text . . . 567
Signatures to the Final Act, Conventions and Declarations, tables of 220-1, 268
Spain. See also the Index of Persons under Baguer, Serallo, Tetuán, Villa Urrutia.
delegates to the conference . . 2, 229
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
Special mediation. See also Good offices and mediation.
proposal, United States . . 112, 188, 696, 833, 836
discussion in the
third commission . . . 591-2, 650
committee of examination 694, 696-9, 774
report of the
third commission 112-13
committee of examination . . 588
text adopted by the conference . . 237
Spies:
proposal, France . . . 60, 425, 490
discussion in the
second commission 409
second subcommission 474, 489-91, 557
report of the
second commission 59
second subcommission . . . 425
draft submitted to the conference 74
second commission 439
text adopted by the conference 258
second subcommission, first reading 568
Brussels declaration, text . . . 568
Subcommissions. See also Committees of examination; Committees, drafting.
first commission
first subcommission—military (Aircraft; Bullets; Explosives; Field cannon; Guns; Muskets; Powders)

Subcommissions:
first commission
first subcommission (*continued*):
organization 271, 275
meetings 331-58
report 284
second subcommission—naval (Armor plate; Explosives; Gases; Limitation of naval armaments and budgets; Naval cannon; Powders; Submarines; Warships with rams)
organization 271, 275
meetings 359-80
reports 291, 320
second commission
first subcommission (Maritime warfare and the Geneva convention)
organization 383
meetings 444-73
report 395
second subcommission (Laws and customs of war on land; Neutrals, rights and duties)
organization 383
meetings 474-578
report 415
Submarine cables. See Telegraphs and telephones.
Submarines 274, 275, 283, 284, 296, 299, 328, 367, 368, 374
Suez canal, Convention of 1888 concerning the free use of 726
Sweden. See Sweden and Norway; also the Index of Persons under Brändström, Hjulhammar.
Sweden and Norway. See also Norway; Sweden; the Index of Persons under Bildt.
delegates to the conference . . 6, 232
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
amendment, arbitration procedure 133-4, 611
Switzerland. See also the Index of Persons under Künzli, Odier, Roth.
delegates to the conference . . 6, 232
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
proposals and amendments:
bullets 338
international commissions of inquiry 118, 793
levée en masse 540, 550
military occupation 515, 519, 529, 536, 537
prisoners of war 480-1
restitution of railway plant . 67, 541, 563
declaration, military occupation . . 536
System of arbitration. See also Arbitration, international.
proposals and amendments:
Belgium 768
Russia . 167-9, 173, 768, 798, 808, 837
declaration, Roumania . . 122, 650, 651
discussion in the
third commission . 584, 603-4, 650, 651
committee of examination 688, 700-8, 767-71, 774-5
report of the
third commission 119
committee of examination . 595-7
draft submitted to the
conference 159
third commission 837, 851
committee of examination . . 837
text adopted by the conference . . 238

Taxes (see also Military occupation) 63-4, 260, 503-5, 514-15, 522-24, 526-29, 531, 535-7, 560, 561, 574
Telegraphs and telephones (see also Military occupation) 66, 100, 101, 261, 540-2, 544, 545, 560, 562, 563
Territorial sea . 66, 494, 541, 542, 544, 562
Theatre of war . 61, 259, 369, 476, 484, 499
Third commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination.
Torpedo boats, diving. See Submarines.
Treaties, conventions and declarations containing provisions for arbitration or mediation.
general *vœu* of the congress of Paris (1856) 109, 170, 171, 172, 191, 690, 691, 805, 806, 818
treaty of Paris, March 30, 1856 109, 170, 171, 192, 805, 819
postal convention of Berne, October 9, 1874 . . . 124, 171, 177, 806, 811
general act of the conference of Berlin, February 26, 1885 109, 171, 172, 192, 193, 691, 805, 806, 819, 820
general act of the conference of Brussels, July 2, 1890 117, 193, 725, 820
convention of Berne, October 14, 1890, international union for transportation of merchandise by railroad 194, 712, 821
Pan American conference draft (1889-90) 122
universal postal union, July 4, 1891 121, 139, 193-4, 597, 820, 821
Argentine Republic — Italy, July 23, 1898 121, 141, 150, 200, 596, 619, 622, 721, 735, 749, 753, 827
Austria-Hungary — Siam, May 17, 1869 . . . . . 194, 821
Belgium — Denmark, June 18, 1895 . 196
Belgium — Ecuador, March 5, 1887 195, 822
Belgium — Greece, May 25, 1895 . 196, 823
Belgium — Hawaii, October 4, 1862 195, 822
Belgium — Italy, December 11, 1882 195, 822
Belgium — Norway, June 11, 1895 196, 823
Belgium — Orange Free State, December 27, 1894 . . . . 195, 822
Belgium — Siam, August 29, 1868 195, 822
Belgium — South African Republic, February 3, 1876 . . . 195, 822
Belgium — Sweden, June 11, 1895 196, 823
Belgium — Venezuela, March 1, 1884 195, 822
Chile — Sweden and Norway, July 6, 1895 . . . . . 203, 205

Treaties, etc. (*continued*):
Colombia — Italy, October 27, 1892 200, 827
Colombia — Spain, April 28, 1894 197, 824
Denmark — Belgium, June 18, 1895 . 196
Denmark — Venezuela, December 19, 1862 . . . . . 196, 823
Dominican Republic — Italy, October 18, 1886 . . . . . 200, 826
Ecuador — Belgium, March 5, 1887 195, 822
Ecuador — Spain, May 26, 1888 . 197, 823
Ecuador — Switzerland, June 22, 1888 206, 832
France — Korea, June 4, 1886 . 198, 825
France — Netherlands, November 29, 1888 739
Germany — Great Britain, July 1, 1890 . . . . . 194, 821
Great Britain — Germany, July 1, 1890 . . . . . 194, 821
Great Britain — Greece, November 10, 1886 . . . . . 198, 825
Great Britain — Italy, June 15, 1883 198, 825
Great Britain — Mexico, November 27, 1888 . . . . . 198, 825
Great Britain — Portugal, May 31, 1893 . . . . . 198, 204
Great Britain — Uruguay, November 13, 1885 . . . . . 198, 825
Great Britain — United States, April 11, 1897 (draft) . . . 122, 124
Great Britain — Venezuela, February 2, 1897 183
Greece — Belgium, May 25, 1895 198, 825
Greece — Great Britain, November 10, 1886 . . . . . 198, 825
Greece — Italy, November 27, 1880 198, 825
Greece — Italy, April 1, 1889 . 200, 826
Hawaii—Belgium, October 4, 1862 195, 822
Hawaii — Switzerland, July 20, 1864 205, 832
Honduras — Spain, November 17, 1894 197, 824
Italy — Argentine Republic, July 23, 1898 121, 141, 150, 200, 596, 619 622, 721, 735, 749, 753, 827
Italy — Belgium, December 11, 1882 199, 826
Italy — Colombia, October 27, 1892 200, 827
Italy — Dominican Republic, October 18, 1886 . . . . . 200, 826
Italy — Great Britain, June 15, 1883 199, 826
Italy — Greece, November 27, 1880 199, 826
Italy — Greece, April 1, 1889 . 200, 826
Italy — Korea, June 26, 1884 . 199, 826
Italy — Mexico, April 16, 1890 . 200, 827
Italy — Montenegro, March 28, 1883 199, 826
Italy — Montenegro, October 29, 1892 200, 827
Italy — Netherlands, January 9, 1884 199, 826
Italy — Orange Free State, January 9, 1890 . . . . . 200, 827
Italy — Paraguay, August 22, 1893 200, 827
Italy — Roumania, August 17, 1880 199, 826
Italy — Siam, October 3, 1868 . 205, 831
Italy — South African Republic, October 6, 1886 . . . . . 200, 826
Italy — Switzerland, April 19, 1892 200, 827
Italy — Uruguay, April 14, 1879 . 198, 825
Italy — Uruguay, September 19, 1885 199, 826
Japan — Siam, February 25, 1898 202, 829
Kongo — Switzerland, November 16, 1889 . . . . . 206, 832
Korea — France, June 4, 1886 . 198, 825
Korea — Italy, June 26, 1884 . . 199, 826
Mexico — Great Britain, November 27, 1888 . . . . . 202, 829
Mexico — Italy, April 16, 1890 . 202, 829
Mexico — Sweden and Norway, July 29, 1885 . . . . . 202, 205, 829
Montenegro — Italy, March 28, 1883 202, 829
Montenegro — Italy, October 29, 1892 200, 827
Netherlands — France, November 29, 1888 739
Netherlands — Italy, January 9, 1884 204, 830
Netherlands — Portugal, June 10, 1893 204, 830
Netherlands — Portugal, July 5, 1894 121, 204, 596, 831
Netherlands — Roumania, March 15, 1899 204
Netherlands — Spain, June 8, 1887 . 824
Norway — Belgium, June 11, 1895 203, 830
Norway — Portugal, December 31, 1895 203, 830
Norway — Siam, May 18, 1868 . . 830
Norway — Spain, June 23, 1887 . . 830
Norway — Spain, January 27, 1892; August 9, 1893 203
Norway — Switzerland, March 22, 1894 . . . . . 203, 830
Orange Free State — Belgium, December 27, 1894 . . . . . 195, 822
Orange Free State — Italy, January 9, 1890 . . . . . 200, 827
Paraguay — Italy, August 22, 1893 200, 827
Portugal — Great Britain, May 31, 1893 . . . . . 198, 204
Portugal — Netherlands, June 10, 1893 204, 831
Portugal — Netherlands, July 5, 1894 121, 204, 596, 831
Portugal — Norway, December 31, 1895 204, 831
Roumania — Italy, August 17, 1880 204, 831
Roumania — Netherlands, March 15, 1899 205
Roumania — Switzerland, February 19-March 3, 1893 . . . . 205, 831
Salvador — Switzerland, October 30, 1883 . . . . . 206, 832
Siam — Austria-Hungary, May 17, 1869 . . . . . 205, 831
Siam — Belgium, August 29, 1868 205, 831
Siam — Italy, October 3, 1868 . 205, 831

Treaties, etc. (*continued*):
Siam — Japan, February 25, 1898 205, 831
Siam — Sweden and Norway, May 18, 1868 . . . . . 205, 831
South African Republic — Belgium, February 3, 1876 . . . 195, 822
South African Republic — Italy, October 6, 1886 . . . . . 200, 826
South African Republic — Switzerland, November 6, 1885 . . . 206, 832
Spain — Colombia, April 28, 1894 197, 824
Spain — Ecuador, May 26, 1888 . 197, 823
Spain — Honduras, November 17, 1894 197, 824
Spain — Netherlands, June 8, 1887 . 824
Spain — Norway, January 27, 1892; August 9, 1893 203
Spain — Sweden, January 27, 1892; August 9, 1893 205
Spain — Sweden and Norway, June 23, 1887 . . . . . 197, 824
Spain — Venezuela, May 20, 1882 196, 823
Sweden — Belgium, June 11, 1895 205, 832
Sweden — Siam, May 18, 1868 . . 832
Sweden — Spain, June 23, 1887 . . 832
Sweden — Spain, January 27, 1892; August 9, 1893 205
Sweden and Norway — Chile, July 6, 1895 . . . . . 203, 205
Sweden and Norway — Mexico, July 29, 1885 . . . . . 202, 205, 829
Sweden and Norway — Siam, May 18, 1868 202
Sweden and Norway — Spain, June 23, 1887 . . . . . 197, 824
Switzerland — Ecuador, June 22, 1888 206, 832
Switzerland — Hawaii, July 20, 1864 205, 832
Switzerland — Italy, April 19, 1892 206, 832
Switzerland — Kongo, November 16, 1889 . . . . . 206, 832
Switzerland — Norway, March 22, 1894 . . . . . 206, 832
Switzerland — Roumania, February 19-March 3, 1893 . . . . 206, 832
Switzerland — Salvador, October 30, 1883 . . . . . 206, 832
Switzerland — South African Republic, November 6, 1885 . . . 206, 832
Switzerland — United States, July 24, 1883 (draft) 121
United States — Great Britain, April 11, 1897 (draft) 122, 124
United States — Switzerland, July 24, 1883 (draft) 121
Uruguay — Great Britain, November 13, 1885 . . . . . 198, 825
Uruguay — Italy, April 14, 1879 . 198, 825
Uruguay — Italy, September 19, 1885 199, 826
Venezuela — Belgium, March 1, 1884 195, 822
Venezuela — Denmark, December 19, 1862 . . . . . 196, 823
Venezuela — Great Britain, February 2, 1897 183
Venezuela — Spain, May 20, 1882 196, 823
Tribunal, arbitral. See under Permanent court of arbitration.
Tribunal, international. See Permanent court of arbitration.
Truce, flag of (see also Parlementaires) 60, 61, 74, 257, 258, 424, 425, 426, 485, 491, 575
Turkey. See also the Index of Persons under Abdullah Pasha, Mehemed Pasha, Noury Bey, Turkhan Pasha.
delegates to the conference . . 7, 232
signatory of the conventions and declaration 268
declaration, pacific settlement 100, 155, 683
reservations:
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention 249, 268
pacific settlement convention . 100, 268

United States. See also the Index of Persons under Crozier, Holls, Low, Mahan, Newell, White.
delegates to the conference . . 2, 229
signatory of the conventions and declarations 268
proposals and amendments:
aircraft 354
bullets 80, 279
inviolability of enemy private property at sea . . 50, 411, 491, 629
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention 392
permanent court of arbitration 127, 150, 188, 718, 724, 795, 833
special mediation 112, 188, 696, 833, 836
declaration as to its foreign policy 99, 155
reservations:
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention 249, 268
pacific settlement convention . 99, 268
Universal postal union 121, 124, 139, 171, 177, 193-4, 241, 597, 806, 811, 820, 821

Vessels. See Geneva convention; Warships.
Vienna, Congress of (1816) . . . 272
Vœux:
immunity of private property at sea 46, 104, 233-4
limitation of armed forces and war budgets 104, 233
naval bombardment . . 46, 49, 104, 234
revision of the Geneva convention 46, 104, 233, 393, 408, 472, 473
rights and duties of neutrals 45, 104, 233, 499
types and calibres of guns . . 104, 233

War on land. See Armistices; Belligerents in land warfare; Belligerents in neutral territory; Brussels declaration; Capitulations; Internment; Laws and customs

War on land (*continued*):
of war on land; Means of injuring the enemy; Military occupation; Parlementaires; Prisoners of war; Sieges and bombardments; Spies.
War-ships with rams:
discussion in the
first commission . . 274, 275, 298-9
second subcommission . 368-370, 374
report of second subcommission . . 296
Washington, treaty of (February 2, 1897) 183-6
Wounded. See Sick and Wounded.

THE 1907 CONFERENCE

GENERAL INDEX

For the attitude of the several Governments on various questions before the Conference, see under both the names of the countries in this index and under the names of their delegates in the preceding index of persons.

Academy of international law:
  proposal, Roumania . . . I:124, 129
Adhesions:
  China, convention of 1899 relative to laws and customs of war on land III:5
  Great Britain, declaration of 1899 relative to asphyxiating gases I:86; III:153
  Great Britain, declaration of 1899 relative to expanding bullets I:86; III:154
  Mexico, declaration of Paris . . I:230
  Portugal, declaration of 1899 relative to expanding bullets . III:154
  Spain, declaration of Paris I:230, 240; III:821
  Switzerland, convention of 1899 relative to the laws and customs of war on land III:5
  Uruguay, convention of 1899 for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention . . . I:83
  special arrangements regarding pacific settlement convention . I:614
  conditions as to other conventions I:336-8, 573
  to prize court convention . I:210, 337, 669
Administrative council at The Hague I:199, 367, 422, 607, 664, 692; II:25, 125, 185, 362, 582, 616, 671, 680, 713, 741, 819, 837, 1062, 1070, 1074, 1079, 1083
Aircraft:
  proposals and amendments:
    Belgium . . . I:102, 109; III:145, 251
    Great Britain I:85, 110
    Italy . . I:103; III:14, 149, 152, 153
    Russia . . . I:103, 104; III:14, 146
  discussion in the
    plenary conference . . . I:85-6
    second commission . . . III:14-5
      first subcommission . . III:98, 143-53
  reports:
    to the conference I:102
    to the second commission . . III:27
    of the drafting committee of the final act I:577
  declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons
    text of 1899 . . . I:109; III:251
    draft declaration I:109
    text adopted by the conference . I:678
    final vote I:85-6
    signatory powers I:699
Alabama arbitration II:70, 77, 109, 151, 528, 529, 530, 608, 644, 749; III:764
Aliens in relation to military charges:
  proposals:
    Belgium . . . I:176; III:86, 284
    Great Britain III:284
    Netherlands . . . III:203, 270, 275
  discussion in the
    plenary conference I:164
    second commission III:38-9, 41-2, 73-4, 85-90
      second subcommission . . III:202-5
  vœu I:164, 178, 574, 689
American international conferences:
  Mexico (1901-1902) . . . II:78, 263
  Panama (1826) . . II:138; III:754
  Rio de Janeiro (1906) II:6, 7, 78, 145, 159, 206, 263, 275, 646
    resolution of August 7, 1906 . II:919
Angary:
  neutral railway material in territory of a belligerent I:156, 178, 635; III:218
Application of the Hague conventions, extent of I:338
Arbitral code. See Arbitration procedure.
Arbitral justice, court of. See Court of arbitral justice.
Arbitral procedure. See Arbitration, procedure; Arbitration international.
Arbitral tribunal (see also Permanent court of arbitration) I:417, 418, 428, 429, 431-4, 437, 439, 606, 607, 609, 610-11, 612, 613; II:121, 128-32, 357, 365-8, 577, 585-9, 711, 712, 716, 717, 726, 727, 728, 733-6, 738, 741, 750, 751, 755, 756, 757, 761
Arbitration and peace congress, national (New York, 1907) . . II:316
Arbitration, international. See also Arbitration by summary procedure; Arbitration, obligatory; Arbitration procedure; Permanent court of arbitration; System of arbitration.
  modifications proposed to text of 1899 II:990
  proposal, Germany II:870

Arbitration, international (*continued*):
reports:
to the conference 1:413
of the drafting committee of the final act I:574
draft submitted to the conference I:441, 562
text adopted by the conference I:605
first commission II:996
committee of examination C . II:768
Arbitration, obligatory:
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary II:421, 422, 492-5 514, 515, 563, 894, 902, 903
Belgium I:468; II:438
Brazil II:412, 879, 990
Dominican Republic . . II:414, 908
Germany I:424; II:745, 866
Great Britain (Anglo-American project) I:507, 529, 537; II:92 *et seq.*, 1006, 1008
Great Britain I:536, 539; II:134, 164, 466, 484, 488, 489, 495, 503-5, 512-4, 542, 543, 544, 886, 887, 897, 898, 899, 1012
Great Britain and Portugal . II:541
Greece I:494; II:413, 415, 515, 551, 892
Italy . I:496; II:437, 518, 554, 902, 990
Mexico . I:463; II:328-9, 415, 881, 913
Portugal II:412, 413, 414, 415, 874, 888, 990
Russia I:541; II:135, 165, 904
Serbia I:486; II:413, 414, 484, 513, 521, 542, 570, 874, 883, 903, 990
Sweden . II:412, 415, 488-9, 542, 878, 990
Switzerland . . II:468, 514, 881, 882
United States (Anglo-American project) I:507, 529, 537; II:92 *et seq.*, 1006, 1008
United States II:413, 415, 482-3, 490, 506, 513-4, 522, 540, 555, 564, 875, 876, 892, 907, 990
Uruguay . . . II:415, 905, 990
Venezuela II:414, 909
first subcommittee of committee of examination A I:469, 472; II:461, 512, 540, 542, 885
second subcommittee of committee of examination A . I:477; II:888
tables of proposals . . II:412-5, 512
texts of proposals adopted by committee of examination A II:540, 545
declarations:
Brazil I:480-1, 494; II:212, 378, 428, 479
Denmark II:412, 880
Dominican Republic . . II:412, 879
Germany I:478; II:475
Netherlands I:543; II:174
Persia I:525; II:82
Switzerland II:458, 479
United States . . I:475; II:478, 527
discussion in the
plenary conference . . I:325, 332, 581
first commission II:41-119, 134-7 165-77, 191-3
first subcommission . II:226-311
committee of examination A II:405-43, 447-555, 561-74
reports:
to the conference I:457
of the drafting committee of the final act I:573
draft of article 10 submitted to the third commission of the conference of 1899 . . . . . II:986
draft articles adopted by committee of examination A . . II:1006
text of articles adopted by the commission . . . I:537; II:1008
declaration respecting:
draft submitted to the conference I:332, 572
first commission . . II:191, 1013
text adopted by the conference . I:689
final vote I:332
note of his Excellency Mr. Asser II:889
Arbitration by summary procedure. See also Arbitration, international.
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary II:767
France II:438, 732-6, 867
Great Britain II:735
discussion in the
first commission II:131-2
committee of examination A II:438, 589-90
committee of examination B . II:636
committee of examination C II:732-6, 759, 765, 767
report to the conference . . . I:438
draft submitted to the conference . I:455
text adopted by the conference I:613
first commission II:1004
committee of examination C . II:776
Arbitration court, judicial. See Court of arbitral justice.
Arbitration, permanent court of. See Permanent court of arbitration.
Arbitration procedure. See also Arbitration by summary procedure; Arbitration, international.
proposals and amendments:
Argentine Republic . I:427; II:329, 871
Austria-Hungary I:416; II:365, 723, 725, 731, 873
Germany I:424; II:718, 721, 725, 728, 745, 754, 866, 870
Great Britain II:724
Italy . . I:435, 436; II:730-1, 871
Netherlands II:730
Russia II:366, 869
United States II:590, 729
discussion in the
first commission II:125-31
first subcommission . . II:362-72
committee of examination A II:582-9
committee of examination C II:714-32, 743-59, 763-7
report to the conference . . . I:423
draft submitted to the conference I:447, 565
text adopted by the conference I:608
first commission II:999

Arbitration procedure
text adopted by the (*continued*):
committee of examination C . II:771
arbitral award I:612-3; II:130-1, 368-71, 588-9, 730-1, 757-8
compromis I:608-12, 693; II:52, 53, 76-8, 108-13, 121, 125-8, 130, 131, 186, 215-7, 356, 364, 366-71, 419, 437, 450, 454-5, 480, 506-7, 521-31, 582-7, 589, 711-12, 714, 715, 717, 720-5, 729-32, 735, 743-50, 753-4, 756-8, 762, 764, 765, 767
Argentine Republic. See also the Index of Persons under Drago, Larreta, Martín, Reynolds, Sáenz Peña.
delegates to the conference . . I:3, 680
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
proposal, arbitration procedure I:427; II:329, 871
declaration, permanent court . II:330
reservations:
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting . . . I:330, 549
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
neutral powers in war on land (convention V)
appended to signature . . I:698, 702
Armaments, limitation of. See Limitation of military expenditures; Limitation of naval armaments.
Armistices I:628; III:1048-9
Asylum. See Neutral asylum.
Austria-Hungary. See also the Index of Persons under Giesl von Gieslingen, Haus, Konek de Norwall, Lammasch, Macchio, Mérey von Kapos-Mére, Szilássy von Szilás und Pilis, Weil.
delegates to the conference . . I:3, 680
signatory of final act I:699
proposals and amendments:
appointment of arbitrators I:416; II:739
arbitration by summary procedure II:767
arbitration procedure II:365, 723, 725, 731, 873
coastal fishing vessels . III:901, 1159
conversion of merchant ships I:236; III:747, 810, 1118
crews of captured vessels . III:1157
days of grace III:1019
enemy private property at sea III:1129
international commissions of inquiry II:387
laws of land warfare I:97, 99-100; III:107, 108, 116, 128, 137, 240, 242
neutral persons in belligerent territory . . . III:194, 268, 274
neutral vessels in river navigation III:268, 280
obligatory arbitration II:421, 422, 492-5, 514, 515, 563, 894, 902, 903
submarine mines . . . III:425, 675-6
declaration, enemy private property at sea I:241; III:748
reservation made in meeting:
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) I:84
Automatic mines. See Mines, submarine.
Auxiliary vessel, definition I:235; III:852
Awards, arbitral (see also Arbitration procedure) I:612-3; II:3-4, 130-1, 368-71, 588-9, 730-1, 757, 758

Balloons. See Aircraft.
Belgium. See also the Index of Persons under Beernaert, Guillaume, Heuvel.
delegates to the conference . . I:4, 680
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
proposals and amendments:
coastal fishing vessels . III:797, 1124
crews of captured vessels . . III:1156
enemy private property at sea III:797, 829, 1124
exaction of military service from neutral persons in belligerent territory . . I:176; III:86, 284
laws of land warfare I:98; III:131, 245
naval bombardment . . III:352, 364
neutral States in land warfare III:181, 258, 261, 263
neutral States in naval war . III:641-2
obligatory arbitration . I:468; II:438
opening of hostilities I:134; III:170, 254
projectiles from aircraft I:102, 109; III:145, 251
Belligerent vessels in neutral ports. See Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.
Belligerents in land warfare. See also Belligerents in neutral territory; Laws and customs of war on land.
proposals and amendments:
Cuba, prisoners of war III:7, 8, 103, 106, 241
Germany, qualifications of belligerents III:6, 102, 240
Japan, prisoners of war III:7, 8, 102, 104, 105, 106, 115, 124, 243
Spain, prisoners of war . III:7, 104, 242
discussion in the
second commission . . III:6-8, 35-7
first subcommission III:99-104, 106, 111, 113-6
reports:
to the conference . . . I:94-6
to the second commission . III:17-20
of the committee of examination III:124-5
draft submitted to the
conference I:105-7
second commission . . . III:246-8
text adopted by the conference . . I:623
prisoners of war I:95, 96, 106, 107, 143, 144, 149, 623, 628, 634; III:7, 8, 35-7, 99, 102-4, 106, 111, 113-6, 124, 125, 178, 179, 260, 261
qualifications of I:95, 105, 623; III:100-2

Belligerents in land warfare (*continued*):
sick and wounded I:626, 634; III:35-6, 179, 180
Belligerents in neutral territory. See also Laws and customs of war on land; Rights and duties of neutral powers in case of war on land.
proposals and amendments:
Belgium III:258, 261
France III:255, 260
Great Britain III:255, 260
Japan . . . I:147; III:129, 226, 259
Netherlands III:257, 261
Switzerland III:256, 260
discussion in the
second commission
first subcommission . . III:129
second subcommission III:178-80, 226-7
report of the drafting committee of the final act I:339
text adopted by the conference . . I:633
Berne conference (1906) . . . II:436
Berne convention (1886) . . . II:462
Blockade:
questionnaire (questions IX and X) III:1115-6
proposals and amendments:
Brazil III:877, 1150
Great Britain . . . III:880, 1151
Italy III:952, 1149
Netherlands III:1151
United States . . III:852, 880, 1150
discussion in the
plenary conference I:229
fourth commission . . III:877-86, 910
committee of examination III:951-4, 1084
reports:
to the conference I:255
to the fourth commission . . III:910
Bolivia. See also the Index of Persons under Guachalla, Pinilla.
delegates to the conference . . I:4, 681
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
reservation:
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting . . . II:140
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
Bombardment. See Aircraft; Bombardment by naval forces; Sieges and bombardments.
Bombardment by naval forces:
proposals and amendments:
Belgium III:352, 364
France III:347, 364, 660
Great Britain III:547
Italy III:657
Netherlands III:658
Russia III:658
Spain III:657
Turkey III:553
United States III:657
combined proposal of the United States, Spain, Italy, Netherlands and Russia . . III:659
discussion in the
plenary conference . . I:86-8, 271
third commission. . . III:343-55
first subcommission . III:521-2, 542-54
reports:
to the conference I:111
to the third commission . . III:355
of the drafting committee of the final act I:576
convention
draft submitted to the
conference I:118
third commission . . . III:364
text adopted by the
conference I:646
committee of examination . III:660
final vote I:87-8
signatory powers I:699
reservations:
Chile, made in meeting . . I:87
appended to signature . I:699, 702
China, made in meeting . . I:87
France, made in meeting . . I:87
Germany, made in meeting . . I:87
Great Britain, made in meeting . I:87
Haiti, made in meeting . . I:87
Japan, made in meeting . . I:87
Spain, made in meeting . . I:87
considered by the Institute of International Law I:111
Bosphorus and Dardanelles, status of:
declarations, Turkey I:274, 278, 283, 298; III:599
Brazil. See also the Index of Persons under Barbosa, Burlamaqui de Moura, Lisbôa, Trompowsky Leitão d'Almeida.
delegates to the conference . . I:4, 681
signatory of conventions, declaration and final act . . . I:698, 699
proposals and amendments:
blockade III:877, 1150
contraband . . III:1139, 1143-7 *passim*
contract debts . . I:550-1; II:285
court of arbitral justice II:151, 619, 688, 1027
enemy private property at sea III:777, 1122
neutral States in naval war I:295; III:601, 716
obligatory arbitration II:412, 879, 990
submarine mines . . . III:664-5, 669
declaration, obligatory arbitration I:480-1, 494; II:212, 378, 428, 479
reservation:
pacific settlement convention (convention I)
made in meeting I:330
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
Brussels, declaration of . I:111, 137; III:131
Brussels, congress of (1874) III:1, 97, 542, 756, 905
Budgets, war. See under Limitation of military expenditures; Limitation of naval armaments.

Bulgaria. See also the Index of Persons under Dimitrieff, Karandjouloff, Vinaroff.
delegates to the conference . . I:5, 681
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
amendment proposed, court of arbitral justice II:1017
reservation made in meeting:
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) I:84
Bullets:
proposal, United States . I:105; III:15, 251
discussion in the
second commission . . . III:15-6
first subcommission . III:143, 153-4
report to the conference . . . I:105
adhesions to the declaration of 1899:
Great Britain . . . I:86; III:154
Portugal III:154
Bureau, international. See International bureau; Permanent court of arbitration.
Bureau of the conference I:16
Bureaus and members of the commissions and subcommissions I:18-35, 56-7

Cables. See Telegraphs.
Capitulations I:628; III:36, 108, 127, 243, 1048
Capture in naval war, restrictions in the exercise of the right of. See also Coastal fishing vessels and certain other ships; Postal correspondence; Crews of captured ships.
report of the drafting committee of the final act I:339
convention
text adopted by the conference . I:656
final vote I:232, 270
signatory powers I:699
Capture in neutral waters . . I:291, 672
Chile. See also the Index of Persons under Concha, Gana, Matte.
delegates to the conference . . I:5, 681
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
proposal and amendment:
contract debts . I:550; II:414, 908, 990
permanent court of arbitration II:872
reservations:
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:168
appended to signature . . I:699, 702
naval bombardment (convention IX)
made in meeting 1:87
appended to signature . . I:699, 702
pacific settlement (convention I)
made in meeting . . . II:119
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
China. See also the Index of Persons under Chang Ching-tong, Chao Hi-chiu, Foster, Lou Tseng-tsiang, Ting, Tsien Sun.
delegates to the conference . . I:5, 681
signatory of final act I:699
amendment, neutral States in naval war III:582
declarations:
court of arbitral justice . II:605, 1026
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention III:292
submarine mines . . . III:400, 665
reservations made in meetings:
days of grace (convention VI) . I:232
international prize court (convention XII) I:168
naval bombardment (convention IX) I:87
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) I:279
adhesion to convention of 1899 relative to laws and customs of war on land III:5
Coastal fishing vessels and certain other ships, exemption from capture of. See also Capture, restrictions in the exercise of the right of.
questionnaire (question XIII) . III:1116
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary . . . III:901, 1159
Belgium III:797, 1124
Great Britain . . . III:975, 1161
Italy III:988, 1162
Japan III:1162
Norway III:971, 1161
Portugal . . . III:901, 956, 1159, 1160
discussion in the
plenary conference I:229, 232
fourth commission III:887-8, 900-3, 906
committee of examination III: 955-62, 968-73, 975-7, 988-90, 1005-8
reports:
to the conference I:263
to the committee of examination III:1009
of the general drafting committee . I:339
draft submitted to the
conference I:269
fourth commission . . . III:1162
committee of examination III:969, 1161
text adopted by the conference . . I:657
Colombia. See also the Index of Persons under Holguín, Pérez Triana, Vargas.
delegates to the conference . . I:6, 682
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
amendment proposed, submarine mines I:285; III:450, 682
reservations:
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting I:331
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:168
Commercial relations between inhabitants of belligerent and neutral countries, *vœu* concerning I:164, 178, 574, 689; III:93

Commission on correspondence:
formation I:57
members I:35, 57
report (oral) I:60, 578
Commissions of inquiry. See International commission of inquiry.
Commissions of the conference. See also Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
first commission (see also Arbitration, international; Good offices and mediation; International commissions of inquiry; International prize court; Maintenance of general peace)
organization I:54
members I:18, 56
meetings II:1-199
reports to the conference:
international prize court . . I:179
pacific settlement of international disputes I:395
second commission (see also Aircraft; Laws and customs of war on land; Opening of hostilities; Rights and duties of neutrals on land)
organization I:54
members I:22-3, 56
meetings III:1-93
reports to the conference:
aircraft I:102
laws and customs of war on land I:93
opening of hostilities . . . I:131
rights and duties of neutrals on land I:136
third commission (see also Bombardment by naval forces; Mines, submarine; Maritime warfare and the Geneva convention; Neutral powers in naval war)
organization . . . I:54; III:289-91
members I:27, 56
meetings III:289-518
reports to the conference:
automatic submarine contact mines I:280; III:457
bombardment by naval forces in time of war I:111
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention I:67
neutral powers in naval war I:288
fourth commission (see also Blockade; Coastal fishing vessels and other ships, exemption of; Contraband of war; Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships; Crews of captured ships; Days of grace; Destruction of neutral prizes; Inviolability of enemy private property at sea; Laws and customs of naval war; Postal correspondence at sea)
organization . . . I:54-5; III:744
members . . . I:31-4, 56-7; III:743
meetings III:741-915
reports to the conference:
blockade I:255
contraband of war I:250
conversion of merchant ships into war-ships I:234
crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent . . I:261
days of grace I:244
destruction of neutral prizes . I:257
exemption from capture of coastal fishing boats and certain other vessels in time of war . . I:263
inviolability of enemy private property at sea I:240
laws and customs of naval war . I:259
postal correspondence at sea . I:260
work of fourth commission . . I:233
Committee, drafting (general)
organization I:65
members I:34, 65-6
oral reports I:335, 573-7
subcommittee
members I:35, 336
meetings I:336
oral report I:336
Committees, drafting (special)
first commission, first subcommission
committee of examination A (obligatory arbitration)
appointment . . . II:474, 496
members II:474, 496, 572
committee of examination B (court of arbitral justice)
appointment I:349 note; II:601, 689
members I:349 note; II:601, 689, 690 note
first commission, second subcommission (international prize court)
appointment II:781
members II:782
Committees of examination. See also Subcommissions.
first commission
first subcommission
committee A (commissions of inquiry; obligatory arbitration, recovery of contract debts)
appointment II:224
members I:396 note; II:224-5, 311, 375 note, 405
meetings II:375-591
committee B (court of arbitral justice)
appointment II:354
members I:341 note, 349 note; II:354, 595 note
meetings II:595-706
report I:341
committee C (permanent court of arbitration; arbitral procedure)
appointment . . . II:446, 447
members I:396 note; II:446, 709 note
meetings II:709-77
second subcommission
committee on the international prize court

Committees of examination
first commission
second subcommission
committee on the international prize court (*continued*)
appointment II:808-9
members . . I:179 note; II:808-9
meetings II:813-48
report I:179
second commission
first subcommission
committee on the laws and customs of war on land and the declarations of 1899
appointment III:109
members . . I:93 note; III:109, 123
report III:123
second subcommission
committee on rights and duties of neutrals on land and opening of hostilities
appointment III:184
members I:131 note, 136 note, 150 note; III:42 note, 47 note, 60 note, 184-5
reports:
neutral persons in the territory of belligerents . III:60
opening of hostilities . III:42
rights and duties of neutrals on land III:47
third commission
first subcommission
committee on bombardment by naval forces .
appointment III:554
members I:111 note; III:355-6 note, 554
report III:355
committee on submarine mines
appointment III:540
members I:280 note; III:399 note, 402, 458 note, 540-1
meetings I:280 note 5; III:458 note 5
report III:399
second subcommission
committee on belligerent ships in neutral ports
appointment III:622
members I:288 note; III:489 note, 622
meetings III:623-54
report (neutral powers in naval war) . . . III:489
committee on maritime warfare and the Geneva convention
appointment III:572
members I:67 note; III:305 note, 572
report I:67; III:305
fourth commission
general committee (blockade; conversion of merchant ships into war-ships; crews of enemy merchant ships captured by a belligerent; days of grace; destruction of neutral prizes; exemption from capture of coastal fishing vessels, etc.; inviolability of enemy private property at sea; laws and customs of naval war)
appointment . . . I:229; III:919
members . . I:233-4 note; III:919
meetings III:919-1088
reports of Mr. Fromageot III:1009, 1012, 1024, 1070, 1076, 1086
committee on contraband of war and postal correspondence
appointment . . I:229, 234; III:919
members . I:234 note; III:919, 1091
meetings III:1091-1111
reports of Mr. Fromageot III:1091 note, 1111 note
committee to define the term "auxiliary vessel"
appointment III:840
members . . . III:840, 852 note
report III:852
Compromis (see Arbitration procedure) I:391, 608-12, 693; II:52, 53, 76-8, 108-13, 121, 125-8, 130, 131, 186, 215-7, 356, 364, 366-71, 419, 437, 450, 454-5, 480, 506-7, 521-31, 582-7, 589, 640-4, 654-5, 676, 711-2, 714, 715, 717, 720-5, 729-32, 735, 743-50, 753-4, 756-8, 762-5, 767
Conferences and congresses. See also Plenary conference.
Berne conference (1906) . . II:436
Brussels, congress of (1874) III:1, 97, 542, 756, 905
Interparliamentary conference (1906) II:236, 334
Madrid, military congress of (1892) III:97, 168
National arbitration and peace congress (New York, 1907) . II:316
Pan American conferences:
Mexico (1901-1902) . . . II:78, 263
Panama (1826) . . II:138; III:754
Rio de Janeiro (1906) II:6, 7, 78, 145, 159, 206, 263, 275, 646
resolution of August 7, 1906 II:919
Paris, congress of (1856) II:12, III:1, 750, 751, 755, 771, 794
Red cross, international conference of the committee of the (1867) III:558
Saint Petersburg military conference (1868) III:1
Vienna, congress of (1816) . . III:1
Contact mines. See Mines, submarine.
Continuous voyage III:845-6, 850, 870, 1111
Contraband of war:
questionnaire (questions VI, VII and VIII) III:1115
proposals and amendments:
Brazil . . III:1139, 1143-7 *passim*
France III:1093-6, 1108, 1138, 1142, 1144, 1146
Germany III:1103, 1106, 1108, 1136, 1142, 1144, 1146
Great Britain . III:1109, 1142, 1148
United States . . III:804, 1140, 1143
table of proposals . . . III:1141

Contraband of war (*continued*):
declarations:
Great Britain . . III:744, 1136, 1142
United States III:1099
discussion in the
plenary conference I:229, 276
fourth commission III:844-52, 855-74, 910
committee of examination . III:1083
special committee III:1091-1104, 1106-9
reports:
to the conference I:250
to the fourth commission . III:910 note
considered by the Institute of International Law I:251; III:756, 845, 846, 865
Contract debts, limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of:
proposals and amendments:
Brazil I:550-1; II:285
Chile I:550; II:414, 908, 990
Dominican Republic II:414, 908, 910, 990
Haiti II:906
Mexico I:549; II:239, 415, 913
Peru I:550; II:909
Roumania II:910
United States I:548, 554; II:906, 907, 913, 990
Venezuela . I:552, 555; II:139, 414, 909
declarations:
Salvador I:550; II:910
United States . . I:552; II:555-6
Venezuela II:243
discussion in the
plenary conference I:330-2
first commission II:137-43
first subcommission II:226-310 *passim*
committee of examination A II:555-60
reports:
to the conference I:547
of the drafting committee of the final act I:575
convention
draft submitted to the conference I:571; II:1005
text adopted by the
conference I:616
committee and commission . . I:554
final vote I:330-2
signatory powers I:698
reservations:
Argentine Republic, made in meeting I:330, 549
appended to signature . I:698, 700
Bolivia, made in meeting . II:140
appended to signature . I:698, 700
Colombia, made in meeting . . I:331
appended to signature . I:698, 700
Dominican Republic, made in meeting I:331
appended to signature . I:698, 700
Ecuador, made in meetings I:332, 552; II:308
Greece, made in meeting . . I:330
appended to signature . I:698, 701
Guatemala, made in meetings I:331; II:140
appended to signature . I:698, 701
Nicaragua, made in meeting . I:331
Paraguay, made in meeting . . I:331
Peru, made in meeting . . . I:331
appended to signature . I:698, 701
Salvador, made in meeting I:331, 550; II:910
appended to signature . I:698, 701
Uruguay, made in meeting . . I:332
appended to signature . I:698, 701
Contributions (see also Military occupation) I:99, 108, 630; III:137, 246
Conventions and declaration of the conference. For other conventions and declarations, see Treaties, conventions, declarations, etc.
final act I:679
draft convention relative to the creation of a court of arbitral justice I:690
convention (I) for the pacific settlement of international disputes . I:599
convention (II) respecting the limitation of the employment of force for the recovery of contract debts I:616
convention (III) relative to the opening of hostilities I:618
convention (IV) respecting the laws and customs of war on land . I:620
annex thereto I:623
convention (V) respecting the rights and duties of neutral powers and persons in case of war on land I:632
convention (VI) relating to the status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities . . I:637
convention (VII) relating to the conversion of merchant ships into war-ships I:640
convention (VIII) relative to the laying of automatic submarine contact mines I:643
convention (IX) concerning bombardment by naval forces in time of war I:646
convention (X) for the adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention I:650
convention (XI) relative to certain restrictions with regard to the exercise of the right of capture in naval war I:656
convention (XII) relative to the creation of an international prize court I:660
convention (XIII) concerning the rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war . . . I:672
declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons I:678
table of signatures I:698-9
Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships. See also War-ships.
questionnaire (questions I and II) III:1115

Conversion of merchant ships into warships (*continued*):
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary . I:236; III:747, 810, 1118
Great Britain III:852, 1030, 1116, 1118
Italy III:746, 1117, 1118
Japan III:748, 1119, 1120
Netherlands . . . III:747, 1119, 1120
Russia III:747, 1117, 1119
Sweden III:1023, 1069
United States . . III:804, 1119, 1120
table of proposals . . . III:1118
discussion in the
plenary conference . . . I:228, 231
fourth commission III:746-8, 803-15, 836-40, 905-7
committee of examination . III: 920-3, 991-1000, 1022-4, 1066-70
reports:
to the conference I:234
to the committee of examination III:1076
of the drafting committee of the final act I:576
convention
draft elaborated by the committee of examination . III:1022-4, 1121
draft submitted to the conference . I:266
text adopted by the conference . I:640
final vote I:231, 270-1
signatory powers I:271
reservation made in meeting, Turkey I:271
Correspondence. See Immunity of official correspondence; Inviolability of postal correspondence at sea.
Court of arbitral justice:
proposals and amendments:
Brazil II:151, 619, 688, 1027
Bulgaria II:1017
Germany I:363; II:640, 676
Germany and United States . II:630
Great Britain . II:189, 655, 694, 701
Haiti II:1018
Roumania II:1018
Russia II:702, 1014
Sweden II:183
United States . . II:695, 703, 1015
United States and Great Britain II:607
combined proposal of Germany, United States, and Great Britain II:1019, 1031, 1036, 1045
table of the distribution of judges II:1024
declarations:
Argentine Republic II:330
China II:605, 1026
discussion in the
plenary conference . I:325, 326-9, 581
first commission . . II:143-62, 177-90
first subcommission . . II:312-54
committee of examination B II:595-705
reports:
to the conference I:341
of the drafting committee of the final act I:574, 577
draft convention
text adopted by the conference I:690
first commission . I:388; II:1045
final vote I:327-9
vœu I:327, 689; II:1050
Court of arbitration. See Permanent court of arbitration.
Crews of captured ships. See also Capture, restrictions in the exercise of the right of.
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary and Great Britain III:1157
Belgium III:1156
Great Britain III:1156
discussion in the
plenary conference . . . I:229, 232
fourth commission . . III:887, 910
committee of examination III:947-51, 963-8, 974-5
reports:
to the conference I:261
to the committee of examination III:1012
draft submitted to the conference I:268
fourth commission . . . III:1157
text adopted by the conference . . I:657
prisoners of war I:262, 657; III: 947-51, 974-5, 1156-8
Cuba. See also the Index of Persons under Bustamante y Sirvén, Quesada y Aróstegui, Sanguily.
delegates to the conference . . I:6, 682
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
amendments proposed, laws of land warfare I:95-6; III:7, 8, 103, 106, 241
reservation:
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:168
appended to signature . . I:699, 702
constitutional requirement respecting declaration of war I:134; III:169

Dardanelles and Bosphorus, status of:
declaration, Turkey I:274, 278, 283; III:599
Days of grace:
questionnaire (questions IV and V) III:1115
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary . . . III:1019
France III:842, 1131
Great Britain I:250; III:938, 944, 1015-8, 1030, 1134, 1135
Netherlands III:1131, 1132
Russia III:875, 1130
Sweden III:926-35 *passim*, 945, 1065, 1131
discussion in the
plenary conference . . . I:228, 231
fourth commission III:815-20, 841-4, 875-7, 907-8
committee of examination III: 925-46, 1008-9, 1015-22, 1064-6
reports:
to the conference I:244

Days of grace:
reports (*continued*):
to the committee of examination III:1070
of the drafting committee of the final act I:576
convention relating to the status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities
draft elaborated by
the committee of examination III:1134
Mr. Fromageot . . . III:1133
draft submitted to the conference . I:267
text adopted by the conference . I:637
final vote I:231, 270
signatory powers I:698
reservations:
China, made in meeting . . . I:232
Germany, made in meeting . . I:231
Montenegro, made in meeting . I:232
Russia, made in meeting . . . I:232
appended to signature . . I:698, 702
expression abandoned as a title for the Convention . . . III:1073
Declaration of conference respecting obligatory arbitration . . I:689
Declaration of war. See also Opening of hostilities.
constitutional requirement of:
Cuba I:134; III:169
United States . . . I:134; III:166
Declaration prohibiting the discharge of projectiles and explosives from balloons. See Aircraft.
Declarations. See Aircraft; Conventions and declaration of the conference; Treaties, conventions, declarations, etc.
Declarations of 1899. See also Aircraft.
assigned to second commission for consideration I:54
discussion in the
second commission . . . III:14-5
first subcommission . . III:98, 143
Delegates of the powers represented at the conference (see also the Index of Persons) . . I:2, 36, 679
Denmark. See also the Index of Persons under Brun, Scheller, Vedel.
delegates to the conference . . I:6, 682
signatory of conventions, and final act I:698, 699
proposals and amendments:
laws of land warfare I:101; III: 13, 108, 129, 244
mobilization for defense of neutrality . . . I:146; III:216, 259, 702
neutral States in naval war . III: 216, 599, 702
declarations:
enemy private property at sea . III:1123
obligatory arbitration . II:412, 880
straits I:297; III:599
Destruction of neutral prizes:
questionnaire (questions XI and XII) III:1116
proposals and amendments:
Great Britain . III:1032, 1061, 1152
Japan I:257; III:1152
Russia III:1062, 1152
United States . III:1032, 1062, 1153
discussion in the
plenary conference . . . I:229, 276
third commission III:485-6
fourth commission . . . III:889-96
committee of examination III:977-86, 1001-5, 1032-6, 1083-5
joint discussion by the committees of examination of the fourth commission and of the second subcommission of the third commission III:1058-63
reports:
to the conference I:257
to the committee of examination III:1086
considered by the Institute of International Law . . III:893, 894, 1034
Professor Holland's letters on the III:1153
Disarmament. See under Limitation.
Dominican Republic. See also the Index of Persons under Henriquez i Carvajal, Tejera.
delegates to the conference . . I:6, 682
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
amendment, contract debts II:414, 908, 910, 990
declaration, obligatory arbitration II:412, 879
reservations:
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting I:331
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
made in meeting I:279
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
submarine mines (convention VIII)
made in meeting I:274
appended to signature . . I:699, 702
Drafting committee of the final act (general drafting committee)
organization I:65
members I:34, 65-6
report (oral) I:335, 573
subcommittee
members I:35, 336
meetings I:336
oral report I:336
Drago doctrine. See Contract debts.

Ecuador. See also the Index of Persons under Dorn y de Alsúa, Rendón.
delegates to the conference . . I:6, 682
signatory of final act I:699
reservations made in meetings:
contract debts (convention II) I:332, 552; II:308
international prize court (convention XII) I:168
Enemy. See Means of injuring the enemy.
Enemy merchant ships, status of, at outbreak of hostilities. See Days of grace.

Enemy private property at sea. See Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.
Espionage. See Spies.
Explosives. See Aircraft; Bullets; Gases.

Fighting ship, definition . . . III:852
Final act of the conference . . . I:679
  report of the general drafting committee I:335, 573
  final vote I:578
  signatory powers I:699
  reservation, Switzerland
    made in meeting I:574
    appended to signature . . I:699, 703
First commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
Fishing vessels. See Coastal fishing vessels.
Flag. See Geneva convention of 1906; Parlementaires; Truce, flag of.
Fourth commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination.
France. See also the Index of Persons under Amourel, Arago, Bourgeois, Estournelles de Constant, Fromageot, Lacaze, Pellet, Renault, Siben.
  delegates to the conference . . I:7, 682
  signatory of conventions, and final act I:698, 699
  proposals and amendments:
    adaptation of Geneva principles to naval warfare . . I:73, III:689
    arbitration by summary procedure II:438, 732-6, 867
    contraband III:1093-6, 1108, 1138, 1142, 1144, 1146
    days of grace . . . III:842, 1131
    enemy private property at sea III:799, 1129
    international commissions of inquiry II:851, 861
    international prize court . II:1059, 1067
    naval bombardments . III:347, 364, 660
    neutral States in land warfare III:255, 260
    neutral vessels in river navigation service III:285
    opening of hostilities . . I:131; III:253
    property of neutral persons in belligerent territory I:155; III:78, 285
  reservations made in meetings:
    naval bombardment (convention IX) I:87
    submarine mines (convention VIII) I:274

Gases, asphyxiating or deleterious:
  adhesion to declaration of 1899, Great Britain I:86; III:153
    discussion in the
    second commission . . . III:15
      first subcommission . . III:98, 143

General committee of the fourth commission. See Committees of examination.
Geneva convention of 1864
  adaptation to maritime warfare of principles of . . . III:557-9
    text of convention of 1899 . I:74; III:313, 683, 690
Geneva convention of 1906 . . III:323
  application to sick and wounded in land warfare I:626
  adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of
    proposals and amendments:
      France I:73; III:689
      Germany III:685
      Netherlands III:688
    declarations:
      China III:292
      Persia I:63; III:563
      Turkey I:63; III:560
    discussion in the
      plenary conference . . I:63-5, 271
      third commission . . III:292-304
        second subcommission . . III:557-72
    reports:
      to the conference I:67
      to the third commission . . III:305
      of the drafting committee of the final act I:338
    convention
      text elaborated by the committee of examination . . III:313, 690
      draft submitted to the conference I:74; III:313
      text adopted by the conference . I:650
      final vote I:65, 83
      signatory powers I:699
      reservations:
        Great Britain, made in meeting I:64, 65
        Persia, made in meeting . . I:63
          appended to signature . I:699, 702
        Turkey, made in meeting . I:63
    flags and distinctive signs for hospital ships I:76, 651; III:292, 296-9, 315, 316, 560-3, 686, 688
    hospital ships:
      belligerent, other than government vessels I:75, 76-7, 650-2; III: 300, 313, 314-6
      military hospital ships I:68-71, 74, 75-7, 650, 651, 652; III: 296-300, 313, 315, 316
      neutral hospital ships I:75-7, 650-2; III:293-6, 300, 314-6, 685
    medical personnel I:72, 78, 652; III:115, 125, 317, 693
    neutral merchant vessels I:77, 652; III:317
    prisoners of war I:78, 652, 653; III:317, 318, 569
    sick, wounded and shipwrecked I:78, 79, 651, 652, 653; III: 299-303, 316, 317, 318, 319, 568-9
      internment in neutral territory I:79, 653; III:318, 319

Germany. See also the Index of Persons under Göppert, Gündell, Kriege, Marschall von Bieberstein, Retzmann, Siegel, Zorn.
delegates to the conference . . I:2, 679
signatory of final act I:699
proposals and amendments:
adaptation to maritime warfare of the principles of the Geneva convention III:685
arbitration procedure I:424; II: 718, 721, 725, 728, 745, 754, 866, 870
contraband III:1103, 1106, 1108, 1136, 1142, 1144, 1146
court of arbitral justice I:363; II: 607, 630, 640, 676, 1019, 1022, 1031, 1036, 1040, 1045
indemnity for violation of laws of land warfare . I:101; III:139, 245
international arbitration . . II:870
international prize court II:1051, 1059, 1067
laws of land warfare I:95, 97, 99; III:6, 102, 107, 116, 125, 126, 240
neutral persons in belligerent territory III:191, 194, 196, 206, 209, 210, 226, 266, 272, 274, 276, 278, 280
neutral States in land warfare III:180, 257-8, 263
neutral States in naval war III:477-8, 637, 730
neutral vessels in river navigation service . . . III:224, 267, 280
obligatory *compromis* I:424; II:745, 866
permanent court of arbitration II:740
postal correspondence at sea III:1105, 1155
submarine mines I:282; III:385, 391, 433, 666, 667, 670, 671
declaration, obligatory arbitration I:478; II:475
reservations made in meetings:
days of grace (convention VI) . I:231
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) I:84
naval bombardment (convention IX) I:87
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) I:279
submarine mines (convention VIII) I:274
Good offices and mediation:
proposals:
Haiti II:860
Netherlands II:856
discussion in the
first commission II:32
first subcommission . . . II:207-9
committee of examination A II:379-80
report to the conference . . . I:397
draft submitted to the conference . I:557
text adopted by the conference I:600
first commission II:991
Great Britain. See also the Index of Persons under Cockerill, Crowe, Elles, Fry, Howard, Hurst, Ottley, Reay, Satow, Segrave, Yarde-Buller.
delegates to the conference . . I:7, 683
signatory of final act I:699
proposals and amendments:
arbitration by summary procedure II:735
arbitration procedure . . II:724
belligerent war-ships in neutral waters . . I:296; III:594, 723, 724
blockade III:880, 1151
coastal fishing vessels . III:975, 1161
contraband III:1109, 1148
conversion of merchant ships into war-ships III:852, 1030, 1116, 1118
court of arbitral justice II:189, 607, 655, 694, 701, 1019, 1020, 1031, 1036, 1045
days of grace I:250; III:938, 944, 1015-8, 1030, 1134, 1135
destruction of neutral prizes III:1032, 1061, 1152
international commissions of inquiry II:857, 861
international prize court II:1056, 1059, 1067
limitation of military charges . I:90
military service by neutrals in belligerent territory . . III:284
naval bombardment . . . III:547
neutral members of crews of captured vessels . . III:1156, 1157
neutral States in land warfare III: 181, 255, 260, 262
neutral States in naval war III: 639, 643, 698
obligatory arbitration I:536, 539; II:134, 164, 466, 484, 488, 489, 495, 503-5, 512-4, 541, 542, 543, 544, 886, 887, 897, 898, 899, 1012
obligatory arbitration (Anglo-American project) I:507, 529, 537; II:92 *et seq.*, 1006, 1008
opening of hostilities I:134; III: 201, 216
projectiles from aircraft . I:85, 110, 577
submarine mines I:284; III:384, 415, 426, 454, 455, 662, 673, 676, 679, 682
declarations:
asphyxiating gases . . I:86; III:153
contraband . . . III:744, 1136, 1142
expanding bullets . . I:86; III:154
reservations made in meetings:
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X) I:64, 65
naval bombardment (convention IX) I:87
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) I:278
submarine mines (convention VIII) I:274
Greece. See also the Index of Persons under Rangabé, Sapountzakis, Streit.
delegates to the conference . . 1:8, 683
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
proposals and amendments:
historic monuments in land warfare I:99; III:12
obligatory arbitration I:494; II: 413, 415, 515, 551, 892

Greece (*continued*):
reservations:
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting I:330
appended to signature . . I:698, 701
pacific settlement (convention I)
made in meeting I:329
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
Guatemala. See also the Index of Persons under Gomez Carillo, Tible Machado.
delegates to the conference . . I:8, 683
signatory of conventions, and final act I:698, 699
reservations:
contract debts (convention II)
made in meetings . . I:331; II:140
appended to signature . . I:698, 701
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:168
appended to signature . . I:699, 702
Guides . . I:97, 108, 629; III:117-23, 130-5
considered by the Institute of International Law III:131

Haiti. See also the Index of Persons under Dalbémar, Hudicourt, Léger.
delegates to the conference . . I:8, 684
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
proposals:
contract debts II:906
court of arbitral justice . . II:1018
international commissions of inquiry II:861
special mediation . . . II:860
reservations:
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting . . . I:167, 168
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
naval bombardment (convention IX)
made in meeting I:87
Historic monuments in land warfare I:99; III:12
Honduras, desire to participate in work of conference II:40
Hospital ships. See Geneva convention of 1906; Inviolability of private property at sea; Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.
Hostilities. See Naval war; Opening of hostilities; War on land.
Hull inquiry, result of the . II:35, 220, 381

Immunity of official correspondence:
considered by the Institute of International Law I:260
Indemnification for violation of the regulations concerning the laws and customs of war on land:
proposal, Germany . . I:101; III:139, 245
discussion in the
plenary conference . . I:84-5, 123
second commission . . . III:13-4
first subcommission . . III:139-43
reports:
to the conference I:101
to the second commission . . III:25
of the drafting committee of the final act I:575
draft elaborated by the first subcommission III:250
draft submitted to the conference . I:109
text adopted by the conference . . I:621
Industrial relations between inhabitants of belligerent and neutral countries, *vœu* concerning I:164, 178, 574, 689
Inquiry, international commissions of. See International commissions of inquiry.
Institute of International Law:
belligerent vessels in neutral ports III:580
compromis clause II:336
contraband I:251; III:756, 845, 846, 865
destruction of neutral prizes III: 893, 894, 1034
guides III:131
immunity of official correspondence . I:260
international prize court I:164, 182, 190; II:16, 786
mines III:390, 399, 404, 407, 416, 421, 428, 528
naval bombardment I:111
navigation of international rivers III:225
opening of hostilities I:132, 133; III:43, 160
rights and duties of neutrals in naval war III:471, 472, 473, 475, 488, 619
straits I:297; III:590
International bureau (see also Permanent court of arbitration) I:198-202, 206, 367, 368, 370, 403, 415, 418, 419, 421, 602, 606, 664, 665, 668, 692; II:25, 36, 120, 121, 355, 358, 576, 577, 582, 614, 616, 671, 709, 712, 737, 741, 819, 821, 822, 837, 838, 839, 1062, 1070, 1079
International commissions of inquiry:
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary II:387
France II:851
France–Great Britain . . II:861
Great Britain II:857
Haiti II:861
Italy II:856
Netherlands II:856
Russia II:854
declaration, Roumania II:221
discussion in the
plenary conference I:325
first commission II:33-9
first subcommission . . . II:215-24
committee of examination A II:380-404
report to the conference . . . I:398
draft submitted to the conference . I:558
text adopted by the conference I:601
first commission II:992
result of the Hull inquiry . II:35, 220, 381

International commissions of inquiry (*cont.*):
regulations provided for by article 3 of the declaration of November 12/25, 1904 . . . II:915
International conferences of the American States (see also Conferences and congresses . . II:263
International conference of the committee of the Red Cross (1867) III:558
International law association II:16; III:399
International military conference (St. Petersburg, 1868) . . . III:1
International prize court:
questionnaire II:1058
proposals and amendments:
Germany II:1051
Great Britain II:1056
Norway II:794-5
combined proposal of Germany, Great Britain, France, and the United States . . II:1059, 1067
declaration, Mexico . . . II:833
discussion in the
plenary conference . . I:164-9, 581
first commission II:9-31
second subcommission . . II:783-808
committee of examination II:813-48
third commission, second subcommission
committee of examination . III:626-7
reports:
to the conference I:179
to the first commission . . II:9 note
of the general drafting committee I:337, 339, 577
convention
draft submitted to the conference . I:215
text adopted by the
conference I:660
first commission II:1075
final vote I:168, 270
signatory powers I:699
reservations:
Chile, made in meeting . . I:168
appended to signature . I:699, 702
China, made in meeting . . I:168
Colombia, made in meeting . . I:168
Cuba, made in meeting . . . I:168
appended to signature . I:699, 702
Ecuador, made in meeting . . I:168
Guatemala, made in meeting . I:168
appended to signature . I:699, 702
Haiti, made in meeting . . I:167, 168
appended to signature . I:699, 703
Persia, made in meeting . I:167, 168
appended to signature . I:699, 703
Salvador, made in meeting . . I:168
appended to signature . I:699, 703
Siam, made in meeting . . . I:270
appended to signature . I:699, 703
Uruguay, made in meeting . . I:168
appended to signature . I:699, 703
regarding adhesion to . I:210, 337, 669
constitution of I:217-20, 662; II:23, 816-20, 835-8
procedure of I:220-3, 665; II:26, 821-6, 838-42
considered by the Institute of International Law I:164, 182, 190; II:16, 786
Internment:
in land warfare I:94, 95, 106, 144, 147, 623, 633; III:7, 103, 105, 110-14, 124, 129, 226
in naval warfare I:293, 314, 315, 316, 317, 653, 673, 675; III:319, 626, 639, 640, 641, 700, 720
Interparliamentary conference (1906) II:236, 334
Interparliamentary union I:459, 465, 512, 578; II:45, 64, 255, 256, 332, 409
Invasion. See Military occupation.
Inviolability of enemy private property at sea:
questionnaire (question III) . III:1115
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary III:1129
Belgium III:797, 829, 1124
Brazil III:777, 1122
France III:799, 1129
Netherlands . . III:801, 830, 1123, 1125
United States I:240; III:745, 752, 1121
declarations:
Austria-Hungary . . . I:241; III:748
Denmark III:1123
Italy I:242; III:768
discussion in the
plenary conference I:228
fourth commission . III:748-802, 821-36, 896-900
reports:
to the conference I:240
to the committee of examination III:1024
hospital ships . . . III:797, 1124, 1126
resolution of the congress of the United States relative to . III:754
vœu of 1899 . . . . . III:753
vœu of fourth commission . . III:835
Italy. See also the Index of Persons under Castiglia, Fusinato, Pompilj, Robilant, Tornielli Brusati di Vergano.
delegates to the conference . . I:9, 684
signatory of final act I:699
proposals and amendments:
aircraft . . I:103; III:14, 149, 152, 153
arbitration procedure . I:435, 436; II:730-1, 871
blockade III:952, 1149
conversion of merchant ships III: 746, 1117, 1118
exemption from capture of vessels on scientific, etc., missions III:988, 1162
international commissions of inquiry II:856
laws of land warfare . . III:244
naval bombardment . . III:657, 659
obligatory arbitration . I:496; II: 437, 518, 554, 902, 990
submarine mines . . . III:663, 668
declaration, enemy private property at sea I:242; III:768
merchant marine code (1877) III:470, 596, 605 (chapter VII), 613

Japan. See also the Index of Persons under Akiyama, Denison, Sato, Shimamura, Tsudzuki.
delegates to the conference . . I:9, 684
signatory of the final act . . . I:699
proposals and amendments:
belligerent ships in neutral waters III:702
belligerents interned in neutral States . . I:147; III:129, 226, 259
coastal fishing vessels . . III:1162
conversion of merchant ships III: 748, 1119, 1120
destruction of neutral prizes I:257; III:1152
laws of land warfare I:95-6; III: 7, 8, 102, 106, 110, 114-5, 124, 243
neutral States in naval war I:317; III:724, 725
submarine mines . . III:409, 663, 668
reservations made in meetings:
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) I:84
naval bombardment (convention IX) I:87
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) I:278
pacific settlement (convention I) I:329, 330

Laws and customs of naval war. See also Means of injuring the enemy; Military occupation.
questionnaire (question XIV) . III:1116
discussion in the
plenary conference . . I:229, 232, 581
committee of examination of fourth commission . . III:986-8, 1031-2
reports:
to the conference I:259
to the committee of examination III:1036
of the drafting committee of the final act I:574
draft of *vœu* submitted to the conference I:260, 269
fourth commission . . III:908, 1031
vœu adopted by the conference . . I:689
final vote I:233, 270
armistices III:1048
capitulations III:1048
parlementaires III:1047
prisoners of war III:1031, 1034, 1038, 1106, 1107
qualifications of belligerents . III:1037
sick and wounded I:72, 73, 78, 79, 652, 653
sieges and bombardment . . III:1045
spies III:1047
Laws and customs of war on land. See also Belligerents in land warfare; Belligerents in neutral territory; Indemnification for violation of regulations concerning the laws and customs of war on land; Internment; Means of injuring the enemy; Military occupation; Sieges and bombardments.
text of regulations of 1899 . . III:231
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary . I:97, 99; III:240, 242
Belgium I:98; III:245
Cuba . I:95-6; III:7, 8, 103, 106, 241
Denmark . I:101; III:13, 108, 129, 244
Germany I:95, 97, 99; III:6, 102, 125, 126, 139, 240, 245
Greece I:99; III:12
Italy III:244
Japan I:95-6; III:7, 8, 102, 106, 110, 114-5, 124, 243
Netherlands I:97; III:241, 243
Russia . I:99, 100; III:12, 137, 242, 246
Spain . . . I:95; III:7, 104, 242
discussion in the
plenary conference . I:83-5, 125-9, 581
second commission . . . III:6-15
first subcommission . . III:97-143
second subcommission . . III:207-8
reports:
to the conference I:93
to the second commission . . III:16
of the committee of examination III:123
of the drafting committee of the final act I:575
convention and regulations
draft elaborated by the first subcommission III:246
draft submitted to the conference . I:105
text adopted by the conference I:620, 623
final vote I:85
signatory powers I:698
reservations:
Austria-Hungary, made in meeting I:84
Bulgaria, made in meeting . . I:84
Germany made in meeting . . I:84
Japan, made in meeting . . I:84
Montenegro, made in meeting . I:84
appended to signature . I:698, 701
Roumania, made in meeting . I:84
Russia, made in meeting . . I:84
appended to signature . I:698, 701
Turkey, made in meeting . . I:85
adhesions to convention of 1899:
China III:5
Switzerland III:5
application of regulations to naval war, *vœu* I:269, 689
armistices I:628
capitulations I:628; III:36, 108, 127, 243
parlementaires I:628
prisoners of war I:95, 96, 106, 107, 623; III:7-8, 99, 102-4, 106, 113-6, 124-5, 133, 241, 242, 243, 246-8
sick and wounded I:626; III:35, 36, 179, 180
spies I:627-8
League of neutrals, convention of the (1780) III:877
Limitation of military expenditures:
proposal, Great Britain . . . I:90
discussion in the plenary conference I:88-93
report of the drafting committee of the final act I:573
resolution I:689

Limitation of naval armaments:
convention and protocol between Chile and the Argentine Republic I:120, 121
Luxemburg. See also the Index of Persons under Eyschen, Villers.
delegates to the conference . . I:10, 684
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
proposals:
maintenance of pacific industrial relations between inhabitants of belligerent and neutral States III:93, 269, 279
neutral railway material III:166, 269, 270, 279

Madrid, military congress of (1892) III:97, 168
Maintenance of general peace I:397, 557, 600; II:207, 379, 991
Maintenance of pacific industrial relations between the populations of belligerent States and neutrals. See also Rights and duties of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties.
proposal, Luxemburg . III:93, 269, 279
discussion in the
plenary conference I:164
second commission . . . III:92-3
second subcommission III:210-4, 216-23
vœu I:164, 178, 574, 689
Maritime warfare. See Blockade; Capture in naval war; Contraband; Destruction of neutral prizes; Geneva convention of 1906; International prize court; Inviolability of enemy private property at sea; Laws and customs of naval war; Rights and duties of neutral persons in naval war.
Means of injuring the enemy. See also Aircraft; Bullets; Gases.
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary I:97; III:107, 116, 240
Germany I:97, 99; III:107, 116, 125, 126, 240
discussion in the
second commission . . . III:9-12
first subcommission . III:107-8, 116-23, 130-6
reports:
to the committee of examination of fourth commission (laws and customs of naval warfare) III:1045-6
of the committee of examination of first subcommission of second commission III:125-6
draft elaborated by the first subcommission III:248
draft regulations submitted to the conference I:107-8
text adopted by the conference . . I:626
Mediation. See Good offices and mediation; Special mediation.
Medical personnel (see also Geneva convention of 1906) I:72, 78, 652; III:115, 125, 317, 687
Merchant marine, Italian code of 1877 III:470, 596, 605 (chap. 7), 613
Merchant ships. See Days of grace; Capture in naval war; Capture in neutral waters; Geneva convention of 1906; Neutral vessels, etc.
Mexico. See also the Index of Persons under Barra, Esteva, Mier.
delegates to the conference . . I:10, 684
signatory of conventions, and final act I:698, 699
amendments:
contract debts . I:549; II:239, 415, 913
obligatory arbitration I:463; II: 328-9, 415, 881, 913
declaration, international prize court II:833
adhesion, declaration of Paris . . I:230
Mexico conference (1901-1902) . II:78, 263
Military authority over the territory of the hostile State. See Laws and customs of war on land; Military occupation.
Military conference of Saint Petersburg (1868) III:1
Military congress of Madrid (1892) III:97, 168
Military hospital ships (see also Geneva convention of 1906) I:68-71, 74, 75-7, 650, 651, 652; III:296, 300, 313, 315, 316
Military occupation:
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary . I:99-100; III: 108, 128, 137, 242
Belgium I:98; III:131, 245
Denmark I:101; III:13, 108, 129, 244
Netherlands I:97; III:108, 118, 127, 241
Russia . I:99, 100; III:12, 137, 242 246
discussion in the
plenary conference I:84
second commission . . . III:9-13
first subcommission . III:98-9, 108-9, 113, 118-23, 130-8
second subcommission . . III:207-8
reports:
(laws and customs of war on land)
to the conference . . . I:97-101
to the second commission . III:21-25
of the drafting committee of the final act I:575-6
of the committee of examination of the first subcommission of second commission . . III:125-9
(laws and customs of naval war)
to the committee of examination of fourth commission . III:1049-54
draft elaborated by the first subcommission (laws and customs of war on land) . . . III:249

Military occupation (*continued*):
draft regulations submitted to the conference (laws and customs of war on land) I:108
text adopted by the conference (laws and customs of war on land) . I:629
contributions . I:99, 108, 630; III:137, 246
railway plant . . I:100, 109, 631; III:242
requisitions I:97, 98, 108, 630; III: 108, 118-23, 131, 245
taxes I:630; III:207, 1052
telegraphs and telephones I:100, 101, 631; III:13, 108, 129, 244, 1053
Mines, submarine:
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary . . . III:425, 675-6
Brazil III:664-5, 669
Colombia . . . I:285; III:450, 682
Germany I:282; III:385, 391, 433, 666, 667, 670, 671
Great Britain I:284; III:384, 415, 426, 454, 455, 662, 673, 676, 679, 682
Italy III:663, 668
Japan III:409, 663, 668
Netherlands . III:525, 663-4, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 680
Norway III:421, 677
Russia . . III:371, 666, 668, 669, 670
Spain . . . III:534, 665, 668, 669
Sweden III:436
Turkey III:680
United States III:388, 666, 668, 669, 670
table of proposals and amendments III:667
declarations:
China III:400, 665
Russia III:409
Turkey III:409
discussion in the
plenary conference . . I:271, 272-6
third commission . III:378-98, 432-57
first subcommission . III:522-41
reports:
to the conference I:280; III:457 (draft report)
to the third commission . . III:399
of the drafting committee of the final act I:576
convention
draft submitted to the conference I:287
third commission . . III:429, 677
text based upon the deliberations of the third commission . . III:681
text based upon the deliberations of the committee of examination III:673
text adopted by the conference . I:643
final vote I:274
signatory powers I:699
reservations:
Dominican Republic, made in meeting I:274
appended to signature . I:699, 702
France, made in meeting . . I:274
Germany, made in meeting . . I:274
Great Britain, made in meeting . I:274
Russia, made in meeting . . I:274
Siam, made in meeting . . . I:274
appended to signature . I:699, 702
Turkey, made in meetnig . . I:274
considered by the Institute of International Law III:390, 399, 404, 407, 416, 421, 428, 528
Mines placed by neutrals (competence of the conference):
proposal and amendments:
Brazil III:664-5, 669
Netherlands III:663-4
Russia III:371
discussion in the
third commission . . . III:367-76
first subcommission . . III:536-7
reports to the third commission III:377, 403
Mobilization in defense of neutrality I:146; III:216, 259, 702
Monroe doctrine:
reservation of the United States . . I:329
Montenegro. See also the Index of Persons under Martens, Nelidow, Tcharykow.
delegates to the conference . . I:10, 685
signatory of conventions, and final act I:698, 699
reservations:
days of grace (convention VI)
made in meeting I:232
laws and customs of war on land convention IV)
made in meeting I:84
appended to signature . I:698, 701

National arbitration and peace congress (New York, 1907) . . II:316
Naval bombardment. See Bombardment by naval forces; Sieges and bombardments.
Naval war. See Blockade; Capture in naval war; Capture in neutral waters; Contraband; Crews of captured ships; Geneva convention of 1906; Inviolability of enemy private property at sea; Laws and customs of naval war; Prize; Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval warfare.
Naval war code of the United States I:112; III:978, 1001, 1004, 1005, 1099
Netherlands. See also the Index of Persons under Asser, Beaufort, Beer Poortugael, Eysinga, Karnebeek, Loeff, Oordt, Röell, Surie.
delegates to the conference . . I:11, 685
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
proposals and amendments:
adaptation of Geneva principles to naval warfare . . . III:688
arbitration procedure . . II:730
blockade III:1151
capitulation . . III:107-8, 126-7, 243
conversion of merchant ships III: 747, 1119, 1120

Netherlands
proposals and amendments (*continued*):
days of grace . . . III:1131, 1132
enemy private property at sea III: 801, 830, 1123, 1125
international commissions of inquiry II:856
military information by population of occupied territory I:97; III:108, 118, 127, 241
naval bombardment . . III:658, 659
neutral States in land warfare III:184, 257, 261, 263
neutral States in naval war . III:641-2
opening of hostilities . . III:165, 254
submarine mines III:525, 663-4, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 680
war service by neutrals III:203, 270, 275
declaration, obligatory arbitration I:543; II:174
Neutral asylum. See also Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.
in land warfare I:143-5, 633-4; III:35-7, 177-9
in naval warfare I:73, 79, 145, 296-318, 653, 673-6; III:470, 584-6, 605-6, 687, 698-717, 719-23, 726-32
Neutral hospital ships (see also Geneva convention of 1906) I:75-7, 650-2; III:293-6, 300, 314-6, 685, 686
Neutral merchant vessels (see also Geneva convention of 1906) I:77, 652; III:317
Neutral powers and persons in war on land. See Rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land.
Neutral powers in naval war. See Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.
Neutral prizes, destruction of. See Destruction of neutral prizes; International prize court.
Neutral railway material. See also Rights and duties of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties.
proposal and amendment:
Luxemburg . . III:166, 269, 270, 279
Serbia III:223, 270, 279
discussion in the
plenary conference I:126
second commission . . . III:82-3
second subcommission III:210-14, 217-23
report of the drafting committee of the final act I:339
draft submitted to the conference . I:161
text adopted by the conference . . I:635
Neutral territory, internment of belligerents and care of wounded in. See also Geneva convention of 1906.
discussion in the
second commission . . . III:35-6
second subcommission . . III:179-80
reports:
to the conference . . . I:94, 147-8
to the second commission III:58-9
of the drafting committee of the final act I:339
text adopted by the conference . . I:633
Neutral vessels in river navigation service. See also Rights and duties of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties.
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary . . . III:268, 280
Germany . . . III:224, 267, 280
France III:285
discussion in the
second commission . . . III:82, 83
second subcommission . . III:224-6
Neutrals in naval warfare. See Blockade; Contraband of war; Destruction of neutral prizes; Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.
Neutrals, convention of the league of (1780) III:877
Neutrals in war on land. See Rights and duties of neutral powers in case of war on land; Rights and duties of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties.
Nicaragua. See also the Index of Persons under Medina.
delegate to the conference . . I:10, 685
signatory of final act I:699
reservation made in meeting:
contract debts (convention II) . I:331
Norway. See also the Index of Persons under Grieg, Hagerup, Lange.
delegates to the conference . . I:10, 685
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
proposals and amendments:
coastal fishing vessels . . III:971, 1161
international prize court . II:794-5
neutral States in naval war III:716, 723
permanent court of arbitration II:740-1
submarine mines . . . III:421, 677

Opening of hostilities. See also Declaration of war.
questionnaire III:253
proposals and amendments:
Belgium I:134; III:170, 254
France I:131; III:253
Great Britain . . I:134; III:201, 216
Netherlands III:165, 254
discussion in the
plenary conference . . . I:124-5
second commission . . III:3-4, 30-1
second subcommission . . III:157-72
reports:
to the conference I:131
to the second commission . . III:42
of the drafting committee of the final act I:575
convention
draft submitted to the conference I:136
second commission . . III:31, 254
text adopted by the conference . I:618

Opening of hostilities
convention (*continued*):
final vote I:125
signatory powers I:698
considered by the Institute of International Law . . . I:132, 133

Opening of the conference . . . I:45

Pacific settlement of international disputes. See also Arbitration by summary procedure; Arbitration, international; Arbitration, obligatory; Arbitration procedure; Court of arbitral justice; Good offices and mediation; International commissions of inquiry; Maintenance of general peace; Permanent court of arbitration; System of arbitration.
modifications proposed to the convention of 1899 . . . . . II:990
declaration, Turkey . I:330; II:32, 132, 221
discussion in the plenary conference I:329-30
reports:
to the conference I:395
of the drafting committee of the final act I:574
convention
draft voted by the commission II:991
draft submitted to the conference . I:557
text adopted by the conference . I:599
final vote I:330
signatory powers I:698
reservations:
Brazil, made in meeting . . I:330
appended to signature . I:698, 700
Chile, made in meeting . . II:119
appended to signature . I:698, 700
Greece, made in meeting . . I:329
appended to signature . I:698, 700
Japan, made in meeting . I:329, 330
Switzerland, made in meeting . I:329
Turkey, made in meeting . I:329, 330
United States, made in meeting . I:329
appended to signature . I:698, 700
special arrangements regarding adhesion to I:614
Palace of peace I:335, 574
Panama. See also the Index of Persons under Porras.
delegate to the conference . . I:11, 685
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
Pan American conferences:
Mexico (1901-1902) . . II:78, 263
Panama (1826) . . II:138; III:754
Rio de Janeiro (1906) II:6, 7, 78, 145, 159, 206, 263, 275, 646
resolution of August 7, 1906 . II:919
Paraguay. See also the Index of Persons under Machain.
delegate to the conference . . I:11, 685
reservation made in meeting:
contract debts (convention II) . I:331
Paris, congress of (1856) II:12; III: 1, 750, 751, 755, 771, 794
Paris convention (1883) . . . II:462
Paris, declaration of (1856) I:234, 238, 240, 241, 249, 252, 255, 318; II:784, 790; III:383, 415, 760, 762, 763, 771, 776, 794, 821, 822, 856, 877, 879, 914, 915, 953, 986, 987, 1037
Parlementaires (see also Truce, flag of) I:628; III:1047-8
Parole I:147, 316, 624, 625, 633, 676; III:8, 36, 106, 129, 226, 244, 949, 1041, 1042
Peace congress, national (New York, 1907) II:316
Peace palace I:335, 574
Permanent administrative council. See Administrative council at The Hague.
Permanent court of arbitration. See also Arbitration, international.
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary . . . I:416; II:739
Chile II:872
Germany II:740
Norway II:740-1
Peru II:872
Russia II:744, 868, 1014
declaration, Argentine Republic . II:330
discussion in the
first commission II:120-5
first subcommission . . . II:312-62
committee of examination A II:576-82
committee of examination C II:709-14, 737-42, 760-3, 766-7
report to the conference . . . I:414
draft submitted to the conference I:442, 562
text adopted by the
conference I:605
first commission II:996
committee of examination C . II:768
arbitral tribunal I:417, 418, 428, 429, 431-4, 437, 439, 606, 607, 609, 610-11, 612, 613; II:121, 128-32, 357, 365-8, 577, 585-9, 711, 712, 716, 717, 726, 727, 728, 733-6, 738, 741, 750, 751, 755, 756, 757, 761
international bureau I:403, 415, 418-9, 421, 602, 606; II:120, 121, 355, 358, 576, 577, 582, 709, 712, 737, 741
permanent administrative council I:422, 607; II:125, 362, 582, 713, 741
documents regarding procedure of II:938-58
Persia. See also the Index of Persons under Ahmed Khan, Hennebicq, Samad Khan.
delegates to the conference . . I:11, 686
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
declarations:
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . . . I:63; III:563
obligatory arbitration . I:525; II:82
reservations:
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting . . . I:167, 168
appended to signature . . I:699, 703

Persia
reservations (*continued*):
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X)
made in meeting I:63
appended to signature . . I:699, 702
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
made in meeting I:278
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
Peru. See also the Index of Persons under Candamo, Fuente.
delegates to the conference . . I:11, 686
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
proposal and amendment:
contract debts . . . I:550; II:909
permanent court of arbitration II:872
reservation:
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting I:331
appended to signature . . I:698, 701
Pious Fund of California (arbitration case) II:4, 527
Plenary conference, meetings . . I:36-595
Plenipotentiaries to the conference. See Delegates.
Portugal. See also the Index of Persons under Ferraz, Garcia Rosado, Oliveira, Selir, Soveral.
delegates to the conference . . I:12, 686
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
proposals and amendments:
coastal fishing vessels III:901, 956, 1159, 1160
neutral States in naval war III:616, 715
obligatory arbitration II:412, 413, 414, 415, 541, 874, 888, 990
adhesion to declaration of 1899 relative to expanding bullets . III:154
Postal correspondence at sea, inviolability of. See also Capture in naval war.
proposal, Germany . . . III:1105, 1155
discussion in the
plenary conference . . . I:229, 340
fourth commission . III:851, 887, 911-2
special committee . III:1105-6, 1110-1
reports:
to the conference I:260
of the drafting committee of the final act I:340
draft submitted to the conference I:268
fourth commission . . . III:1110
text adopted by the conference . . I:656
considered by the Institute of International Law I:260
Postal union, universal I:206, 365, 423, 469, 514, 608; II:49, 56, 63, 105, 125, 288, 362, 441, 447, 449, 464, 582, 714, 742, 825, 1021, 1066
Powers represented at the conference and their delegates . I:2, 36, 679
Prisoners of war. See Crews of captured ships; Geneva convention of 1906; Internment; Laws and customs of naval war; Laws and customs of war on land; Rights and duties of neutral powers in war on land.
Private property, enemy. See Inviolability of enemy private property at sea.
Prize. See Destruction of neutral prizes; International prize court.
Program of the conference . . . I:1
Projectiles. See Aircraft; Gases.
Publicity concerning the proceedings of the conference . . . I:57, 66

Railway plant (see also Military occupation; Neutral railway material) . . I:100, 109, 631; III:242
Recommendation:
third peace conference I:689
Red cross. See Geneva convention of 1864; Geneva convention of 1906; Conferences and congresses.
Regulations of the conference . . I:52, 58
Requisitions (see also Military occupation) I:97, 98, 108, 630; III:108, 118-23, 131, 245
Reservations:
Argentine Republic
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting . . . I:330, 549
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
neutral powers in war on land convention V)
appended to signature . . I:698, 702
Austria-Hungary
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)
made in meeting I:84
Bolivia
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting . . . II:140
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
Brazil
pacific settlement (convention I)
made in meeting I:330
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
Bulgaria
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)
made in meeting I:84
Chile
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:168
appended to signature . . I:699, 702
naval bombardment (convention IX)
made in meeting I:87
appended to signature . . I:699, 702
pacific settlement (convention I)
made in meeting . . . II:119
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
China
days of grace (convention VI)
made in meeting I:232

Reservations
China (*continued*):
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:168
naval bombardment (convention IX)
made in meeting I:87
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
made in meeting I:279
Colombia
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting I:331
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:168
Cuba
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:168
appended to signature . . I:699, 702
Dominican Republic
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting I:331
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
made in meeting I:279
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
submarine mines (convention VIII)
made in meeting I:274
appended to signature . . I:699, 702
Ecuador
contract debts (convention II)
made in meetings . I:332, 552; II:308
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:168
France
naval bombardment (convention IX)
made in meeting I:87
submarine mines (convention VIII)
made in meeting I:274
Germany
days of grace (convention VI)
made in meeting I:231
laws and customs of war on land (convention V)
made in meeting I:84
naval bombardment (convention IX)
made in meeting I:87
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
made in meeting I:279
submarine mines (convention VIII)
made in meeting I:274
Great Britain
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X)
made in meeting I:64, 65
naval bombardment (convention IX)
made in meeting I:87
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
made in meeting I:278
submarine mines (convention VIII)
made in meeting I:274
Greece
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting I:330
appended to signature . . I:698, 701
pacific settlement (convention I)
made in meeting I:329
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
Guatemala
contract debts (convention II)
made in meetings . . I:331; II:140
appended to signature . . I:698, 701
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:168
appended to signature . . I:699, 702
Haiti
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:167, 168
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
naval bombardment (convention IX)
made in meeting I:87
Japan
laws and customs of war on land (convention V)
made in meeting I:84
naval bombardment (convention IX)
made in meeting I:87
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
made in meeting I:278
pacific settlement (convention I)
made in meeting I:329, 330
Montenegro
days of grace (convention VI)
made in meeting I:232
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)
made in meeting I:84
appended to signature . . I:698, 701
Nicaragua
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting I:331
Paraguay
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting I:331
Persia
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:167, 168
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X)
made in meeting I:63
appended to signature . . I:699, 702
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
made in meeting I:278
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
Peru
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting I:331
appended to signature . . I:698, 701

Reservations (*continued*):
Roumania
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)
made in meeting I:84
Russia
days of grace (convention VI)
made in meeting I:232
appended to signature . . I:698, 702
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)
made in meeting I:84
appended to signature . . I:698, 701
submarine mines (convention VIII)
made in meeting I:274
Salvador
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting . I:331, 550; II:910
appended to signature . . I:698, 701
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:168
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
Siam
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:270
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
made in meeting I:278
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
submarine mines (convention VIII)
made in meeting I:274
appended to signature . . I:699, 702
Spain
naval bombardment (convention IX)
made in meeting I:87
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
made in meeting I:278
Switzerland
final act
made in meeting I:574
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
pacific settlement (convention I)
made in meeting I:329
Turkey
conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (convention VII)
made in meeting I:271
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)
made in meeting I:85
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X)
made in meeting I:63
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
made in meeting I:278
pacific settlement (convention I)
made in meeting . . . I:329, 330
submarine mines (convention VIII)
made in meeting I:274
United States
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
made in meeting I:278
pacific settlement (convention I)
made in meeting I:329
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
Uruguay
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting I:332
appended to signature . . I:698, 701
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:168
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
Resolution adopted August 7, 1906, by the third international American conference . . . II:919
Resolution, limitation of military expenditure I:689
Rights and duties of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties. See also Aliens in relation to military charges; Maintenance of pacific industrial relations between the populations of belligerent States and neutrals; Neutral railway material; Neutral vessels in river navigation service; Rights and duties of neutral powers in case of war on land.
proposals and amendments:
Austria-Hungary . . III:194, 268, 274, 280
Belgium I:176; III:86, 284
France I:155; III:78, 285
Germany III:191, 194, 196, 206, 209, 210, 226, 266, 272, 274, 276, 278, 280
Great Britain III:284
Luxemburg III:269-70, 279
Netherlands . . . III:203, 270, 275
Serbia III:223, 270, 279
Switzerland III: 191, 206, 209, 268, 272, 274, 276
table of proposals . . . III:271
discussion in the
plenary conference . . I:125-9, 163-4
second commission III:37-42, 72-6, 78-84, 85-93
second subcommission III:186-214, 217-26
reports:
to the conference I:150; (supplemental) I:175
to the second commission . . III:60
of the drafting committee of the final act I:339
draft convention of the commission (definitive) I:163, 177
draft of the committee of examination III:282
draft submitted to the conference . I:160
text adopted by the conference . . I:634
vœu I:689

Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war:
questionnaire III:705
proposals and amendments:
Belgium-Netherlands . . III:641-2
Brazil I:295; III:601, 716
China III:582
Denmark . . I:297; III:216, 599, 702
Germany . . . III:477-8, 637, 730
Great Britain I:296; III:594, 639, 643, 698, 723, 724
Japan . . . I:317; III:702, 724, 725
Norway III:716, 723
Portugal III:616, 715
Russia I:302; III:577, 593, 635, 638, 643, 644, 648, 704, 725
Spain III:703
Sweden . . . I:303; III:590, 649-50
United States III:724-5
articles submitted to the committee of examination . . . III:716, 718
discussion in the
plenary conference . . I:271, 276-9
third commission . . . III:463-89
second subcommission . III:573-622
committee of examination III:623-54
joint discussion by the committees of examination of the fourth commission and of the second subcommission of the third commisson III:1056-7
reports:
to the conference I:288
to the third commission . . III:489
of the drafting committee of the final act I:577
convention
draft prepared by the committee of examination . . . III:719, 726
draft submitted to the
conference I:320
third commission . . . III:733
committee of examination . III:698
text adopted by the conference . I:672
final vote I:279, 340
signatory powers I:699
reservations:
China, made in meeting . . I:279
Dominican Republic, made in meeting I:279
appended to signature . I:699, 703
Germany, made in meeting . . I:279
Great Britain, made in meeting I:278
Japan, made in meeting . . I:278
Persia made in meeting . . I:278
appended to signature . I:699, 703
Siam, made in meeting . . . I:278
appended to signature . I:699, 703
Spain, made in meeting . . I:278
Turkey, made in meeting . . I:278
United States, made in meeting I:278
considered by the Institute of International Law III:471, 472, 473, 475, 488, 580, 619
hospital ships I:674; III:633
Italian merchant marine code (1877) III:470, 596, 605 (chapter VII), 613
treaty of Washington . . . III:605

Rights and duties of neutral powers in case of war on land. See also Geneva convention of 1906; Neutral territory, internment of belligerents and care of wounded in; Rights and duties of neutral persons in the territory of belligerent parties.
proposals and amendments:
Belgium . . . III:181, 258, 261, 263
Denmark . . I:146; III:216, 259, 702
France III:255, 260
Germany . . . III:180, 257-8, 263
Great Britain . III:181, 255, 260, 262
Japan . . . I:147; III:129, 226, 259
Netherlands . . III:184, 257, 261, 263
Russia I:139; III:265
Switzerland III:256, 260
table of various proposals . III:260
discussion in the
plenary conference I:125
second commission . . III:31-7, 71
second subcommission . . III:173-84
reports:
to the conference I:136
to the second commission . . III:47
of the drafting committee of the final act I:339
convention
draft submitted to the conference I:148
draft elaborated by the committee of examination . . . III:264
text adopted by the conference . I:632
final vote I:125
signatory powers I:698
reservation appended to signature:
Argentine Republic . . I:698, 702
application of Geneva convention to persons interned in neutral territory I:634
prisoners of war I:143, 144, 149, 339, 634; III:35-7, 177-9, 255-8, 260-1
sick and wounded I:634

Rio de Janeiro conference (1906) II:6, 7, 78, 145, 159, 206, 263, 275 646

Roumania. See also the Index of Persons under Beldiman, Mavrocordato, Sturdza.
delegates to the conference . . I:12, 686
signatory of conventions, and final act I:698, 699
proposals:
contract debts II:910
court of arbitral justice . . II:1018
establishment of an academy of international law I:123, 129
declaration, international commissions of inquiry II:221
reservation made in meeting:
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) I:84

Russia. See also the Index of Persons under Behr, Martens, Michelson, Nelidow, Ovtchinnikow, Prozor, Tcharykow, Yermolow.
delegates to the conference . . I:12, 686
signatory of conventions, and final act I:698, 699
proposals and amendments:
aircraft . . . I:103, 104; III:14, 146
arbitration procedure . . II:366, 869
belligerent war-ships in neutral ports III:577, 593, 635, 638, 643, 644, 704, 725
conversion of merchant ships into war-ships III:1119
court of arbitral justice . . II:702
days of grace . . . III:875, 1130
definition of war-ship . III:747, 1117
destruction of neutral prizes III: 1062, 1152
international commissions of inquiry II:854
laws of land warfare I:99, 100; III:12, 137, 242, 246
naval bombardment . . III:658, 659
obligatory arbitration I:541; II: 135, 165, 904
permanent court of arbitration II:744, 868, 1014
submarine mines III:371, 666, 668, 669, 670
twenty-four-hour rule . I:302; III:648
use of telegraph installations in neutral territory . . I:139; III:265
declaration, submarine mines . III:409
reservations:
days of grace (convention VI)
made in meeting I:232
appended to signature . . I:698, 702
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV)
made in meeting I:84
appended to signature . . I:698, 701
submarine mines (convention VIII)
made in meeting I:274
Saint Petersburg military conference . III:1
Salvador. See also the Index of Persons under Matheu, Pérez Triana.
delegates to the conference . . I:13, 687
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . I:698, 699
reservations:
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting . I:331, 550; II:910
appended to signature . . I:698, 701
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:168
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
Sanitary formations and establishments (see also Geneva convention of 1906) III:327
Search. See Visit and search.
Second commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
Secretariat of the conference . I:16, 49, 52
Serbia. See also the Index of Persons under Grouïtch, Militchevitch, Milovanovitch.
delegates to the conference . . I:13, 687
signatory of conventions, and final act I:698, 699
proposals and amendments:
detention of railway material by neutral States . III:223, 270, 279
obligatory arbitration I:486; II: 413, 414, 484, 513, 521, 542, 570, 874, 883, 903, 990
Ships. See Belligerent vessels in neutral ports; Coastal fishing vessels; Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships; Geneva convention of 1906; Hospital ships; Merchant ships; Neutral vessels in river navigation; War-ships.
Shipwrecked. See under Sick and wounded.
Siam. See also the Index of Persons under Bhüvanarth Narübal, Chatidej Udom, Orelli.
delegates to the conference . . I:13, 687
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
reservations:
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:270
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
made in meeting I:278
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
submarine mines (convention VIII)
made in meeting I:274
appended to signature . . I:699, 702
Sick and wounded. See also Geneva convention of 1906.
in land warfare I:626, 634; III:35, 36, 179, 180
in naval warfare I:72, 73, 78, 79, 652, 653
Sieges and bombardments. See also Aircraft; Bombardment by naval forces; Laws and customs of naval war.
proposal, Greece . . . I:99; III:12
discussion in the
plenary conference I:85
second commission . . . III:12, 14
first subcommission . . . III:136
reports:
to the conference I:94, 99
to the second commission . . III:17, 23
draft regulations submitted to the conference I:108
draft elaborated by the first subcommission III:249
text adopted by the conference . . I:626
Signatories of the conventions, declaration, and final act . . I:698-9

Spain. See also the Index of Persons under Chacón, Maura y Gamazo, Montojo, Rica y Calvo, Villa Urrutia.
delegates to the conference . . I:6, 682
signatory of conventions, and final act I:698, 699
proposals and amendments:
belligerent ships in neutral ports III:703
naval bombardment . . III:657, 659
officers prisoners of war I:95; III:7, 104, 242
submarine mines . III:534, 665, 668, 669
declaration, adhesion to declaration of Paris . . . I:230, 240; III:821
reservations made in meetings:
naval bombardment (convention IX) I:87
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) I:278
Special mediation. See also Good offices and mediation.
proposal, Haiti II:860
discussion in the
first commission II:33
first subcommission . . II:208
committee of examination A II:380
report to the conference . . I:397-8
draft submitted to the conference . I:558
text adopted by the conference I:601
first commission II:992
Spies I:627-8; III:1047
Status of enemy merchant ships at the outbreak of hostilities. See Days of grace.
Straits. See also Bosphorus and Dardanelles.
declaration, Denmark . . I:297; III:599
considered by the Institute of International Law . . I:297; III:590
mines in I:286; III:407-9, 663-4, 668, 671, 680
Subcommissions. See also Committees of examination; Committees, drafting.
first commission
first subcommission (Good offices and mediation; International arbitration; International commissions of inquiry; Maintenance of general peace)
organization II:8, 203
members I:18-20
meetings II:203-372
second subcommission (Maritime prizes)
organization II:8, 203
members I:20-2
meetings II:781-809
second commission
first subcommission (Aircraft; Laws and customs of war on land)
organization III:2
members I:23-5
meetings III:97-154
reports:
aircraft III:27
laws and customs of war on land III:16
second subcommission (Opening of hostilities; Rights and duties of neutrals on land)
organization III:2
members I:25-7
meetings III:157-227
third commission
first subcommission (Bombardment by naval forces; Submarine mines)
organization III:290-1
members I:27-9
meetings III:521-54
second subcommission (Belligerent ships in neutral ports; Maritime warfare and the Geneva convention)
organization III:290-1
members I:29-31
meetings III:557-622
Submarine cables. See Telegraphs and telephones.
Submarine mines. See Mines, submarine.
Summary procedure of arbitration. See Arbitration by summary procedure.
Sweden. See also the Index of Persons under Hammarskjöld, Hedengren, Hellner, Klint.
delegates to the conference . . I:13, 687
signatory of conventions, and final act I:698, 699
proposals and amendments:
conversion of merchant ships III:1023, 1069
days of grace III:926-35 *passim*, 945, 1065, 1131
mines III:436
neutral States in naval war . III:590
obligatory arbitration II:412, 415, 488-9, 542, 878, 990
twenty-four-hour rule I:303; III:649-50
Switzerland. See also the Index of Persons under Borel, Carlin, Huber
delegates to the conference . . I:14, 687
signatory of final act I:699
proposals and amendments:
neutral persons in belligerent territory III:191, 206, 209, 268, 272, 274, 276
neutral States in land warfare III:256, 260
obligatory arbitration II:514, 881, 882
declaration, obligatory arbitration II:458, 479
reservations:
final act
made in meeting I:574
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
pacific settlement (convention I)
made in meeting I:329
adhesion to 1899 land warfare convention III:5

System of arbitration. See also Arbitration, international.
modifications proposed to the convention of 1899 . . . . II:990
proposal, Sweden II:878
declaration, Chile II:119
discussion in the
first commission II:92, 119
first subcommission II:232-310 *passim*
committee of examination A II:575-6
report to the conference . . . I:413
draft submitted to the conference I:441, 562
text adopted by the
conference I:605
first commission II:996

Taxes (see also Military occupation) I:630; III:75, 82, 206-8, 1052
Telegraphs and telephones (see also Wireless telegraphy) I:100, 101, 575, 631, 633; III:13, 34, 35, 108, 129, 180-1, 244
Theatre of war I:299-301, 629; III: 469, 478-81, 615, 630-2, 666, 667, 730-2, 1049
Third commission. See Commissions of the conference; Committees of examination; Subcommissions.
Third peace conference:
discussion in the plenary conference I:169-72
organization and procedure . . . I:690
program I:690
recommendation as to date . . . I:689
as to preparatory committee . . I:690
report of the drafting committee of the final act I:574
vœu I:169, 226, 689
Treaties, conventions, declarations, etc. See also Conventions and declaration of the conference.
Berne, convention of (1886) . II:462
convention of the league of neutrals (1780) III:877
London, treaty of (1867) . . II:309
Mexico, treaty of (January 30, 1902) II:6, 274, 914
Paris, convention of (1883) . II:462
Paris, declaration of (1856) I:234, 238, 240, 241, 249, 252, 255, 318; II: 784, 790; III:383, 415, 760, 762, 763, 771, 776, 794, 821, 822, 856, 877, 879, 914, 915, 953, 986, 987, 1037
Paris, treaty of (March 30, 1856) III:751
Washington, treaty of (May 8, 1871) I:293, 294, 295, 308, 317; II:70, 151, 528, 529, 749; III:472, 473, 474, 574, 597, 598, 605
Washington, treaty of (May 12, 1902) II:938
Argentine Republic-Bolivia, February 3, 1902 . . . . . II:471, 932
Argentine Republic-Brazil, September 7, 1905 . . . . . II:935
Argentine Republic-Chile, May 28, 1902 . . . . . I:120; II:926
Argentine Republic-Chile, January 12, 1903 . . . . . I:121
Argentine Republic-Italy, 1898 . II:747
Argentine Republic-Italy, September 18, 1907 . . I:162, 173; II:48, 51
Argentine Republic-Paraguay, November 6, 1899 . . . II:920
Argentine Republic-Spain, January 28, 1902 . . . . . II:928
Argentine Republic-Spain, September 17, 1903 . . . . II:471 929
Argentine Republic-Uruguay, June 8, 1899 . . . . . II:923, 959
Austria-Hungary-Italy, February 11, 1906 . . . . . II:965, 973
Austria-Hungary-Italy, February 11, 1906 . . . . . II:965-972
Bolivia-Argentine Republic, February 3, 1902 . . . . . II:471, 932
Brazil-Argentine Republic, September 7, 1905 . . . . . II:935
Bulgaria-Italy, January 13, 1906 II:965
Chile-Argentine Republic, May 28, 1902 . . . . . I:120; II:926
Chile-Argentine Republic, January 12, 1903 . . . . . I:121
Costa Rica-Guatemala-Honduras-Salvador, September 25, 1906 II:975, 977
Cuba-Italy, December 29, 1903 . II:965
Denmark-Italy, December 16, 1905 II:965, 970
France-Italy, December 25, 1903 II:964, 966
Germany-Great Britain, May 1904 II:68, 82, 104, 105
Germany-Italy, December 3, 1904 II:965
Great Britain-Germany, May 1904 II:68, 82, 104, 105
Great Britain-Italy, February 1, 1904 II:964
Great Britain-United States, May 8, 1871 . . II:151; III:574, 597, 605
Guatemala-Costa Rica-Honduras-Salvador, September 25, 1906 II:975, 977
Guatemala-Italy, *compromis* prior to April 18, 1905 . . . . II:966
Guatemala-Salvador-Honduras, July 20, 1906 . . . . . II:974, 975
Honduras-Costa Rica-Guatemala-Salvador, September 25, 1905 II:975, 977
Honduras-Guatemala-Salvador, July 20, 1906 . . . . . II:974, 975
Italy-Argentine Republic, 1898 . II:747
Italy-Argentine Republic, September 18, 1907 . . I:162, 173; II:48, 51
Italy-Austria-Hungary, February 11, 1906 . . . . . II:965, 973
Italy-Austria-Hungary, February 11, 1906 . . . . . II:965, 972
Italy-Bulgaria, January 13, 1906 II:965
Italy-Cuba, December 29, 1903 . II:965
Italy-Denmark, December 16, 1905 II:965, 970
Italy-France, December 25, 1903 II:964, 966
Italy-Germany, December 3, 1904 II:965
Italy-Great Britain, February 1, 1904 II:964
Italy-Guatemala, *compromis* prior to April 18, 1905 . . . . II:966

Treaties, conventions, declarations, etc. (*continued*):
Italy-Mexico, May 2, 1899 . . II:965
Italy-Nicaragua, January 25, 1906 II:965
Italy-Peru, November 25, 1899 . II:966
Italy-Peru, *compromis* prior to April 18, 1905 . . . . . II:966
Italy-Peru, April 18, 1905 II:258, 965, 967
Italy-Portugal, May 11, 1905 . II:965
Italy-Roumania, December 5, 1906 II:965
Italy-Salvador, April 14, 1906 . II:965
Italy-Serbia, January 14, 1907 . II:965
Italy-Switzerland, July 13, 1904 II:436, 965, 972
Italy-Switzerland, November 23, 1904 II:965
Italy-United States, December 24, 1904 . . . . . II:965
Italy-Venezuela, February 13, 1903 II:966
Mexico-Italy, May 22, 1899 . . II:965
Nicaragua-Italy, January 25, 1906 II:965
Nicaragua-Salvador, April 23, 1907 II:292, 975, 985
Norway-Sweden, 1905 . . . II:258
Paraguay-Argentine Republic, November 6, 1899 . . . II:920
Paraguay-Uruguay, April 20, 1883 II:268, 963
Peru-Italy, November 25, 1899 . II:966
Peru-Italy, *compromis* prior to April 18, 1905 . . . . . II:966
Peru-Italy, April 18, 1905 II:258, 965, 967
Portugal-Italy, May 11, 1905 . II:965
Prussia-United States, 1785 . . III:823
Roumania-Italy, December 5, 1906 II:965
Salvador-Costa Rica-Guatemala-Honduras, September 25, 1906 II:975, 977
Salvador-Guatemala-Honduras, July 20, 1906 . . . . . II:974, 975
Salvador-Italy, April 14, 1906 . II:965
Salvador-Nicaragua, April 23, 1907 II:292, 975, 985
Serbia-Italy, January 14, 1907 . II:965
Spain-Argentine Republic, January 28, 1902 . . . . . II:928
Spain-Argentine Republic, September 17, 1903 . . . . . II:471, 929
Spain-Uruguay, January 28, 1902 II:958
Sweden-Norway, 1905 . . . . II:258
Switzerland-Italy, July 13, 1904 II:436, 965, 972
Switzerland-Italy, November 23, 1904 II:965
Switzerland-United States, November 21, 1904 . . . . . II:527
United States-Great Britain, May 8, 1871 . . II:151; III:574, 597, 605
United States-Italy, December 24, 1904 . . . . . II:965
United States-Prussia, 1785 . . III:823
United States-Switzerland, November 21, 1904 . . . . . II:527
Uruguay-Argentine Republic, June 8, 1899 . . . . . II:923, 959
Uruguay-Paraguay, April 20, 1883 II:268, 963
Uruguay-Spain, January 28, 1902 II:958
Venezuela-Italy, February 13, 1903 II:966
Tribunal arbitral. See under Permanent court of arbitration.
Truce, flag of (see also Parlementaires) I:107, 627; III:1045
Turkey. See also the Index of Persons under Mehemed Pasha, Raif Bey, Réchid Bey, Said Bey, Turkhan Pasha.
delegates to the conference . . I:14, 687
amendment, submarine mines . III:680
declarations:
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention III:560
naval bombardment . . . III:553
pacific settlement . . II:32, 132, 221
status Bosphorus and Dardenelles I:274, 278, 283, 298; III:599
submarine mines III:409
reservations made in meetings:
conversion of merchant ships into war-ships (convention VII) . I:271
laws and customs of war on land (convention IV) I:85
maritime warfare and the Geneva convention (convention X) I:63
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII) I:278
pacific settlement (convention I) I:329, 330
submarine mines (convention VIII) I:274
Twenty-four-hour rule:
amendments:
Germany III:477-8
Russia I:302; III:648
Sweden I:303; III:649-50
discussion in the
plenary conference I:279
third commission III:477-84
second subcommission III:584-6, 601-4, 609-10, 613-4
committee of examination III: 630-2, 634, 635, 644, 648-51

United States. See also the Index of Persons under Buchanan, Butler, Choate, Davis, Hill, Porter, Rose, Scott, Sperry.
delegates to the conference . . I:2, 679
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
proposals and amendments:
arbitral justice II:607, 630, 695, 703, 1015, 1019, 1020, 1022, 1031, 1036, 1045
arbitration procedure . . II:590, 729
blockade III:852, 880, 1150
bullets I:105; III:15, 251
contraband III:804, 1140, 1143
contract debts I:548, 554; II:906, 907, 913, 990
conversion of merchant ships III:804, 1119, 1120
destruction of neutral prizes III:1032, 1062, 1153
enemy private property at sea I:240; III:745, 752, 1121

United States
proposals and amendments (*continued*):
international prize court II:1059, 1067
naval bombardment . . III:657, 659
neutral States in naval war . III:724-5
obligatory arbitration (Anglo-American project) I:507, 529, 537; II:92 *et seq.*, 1006, 1008
obligatory arbitration II:413, 415, 482-3, 490, 506, 513-4, 522, 540, 555, 564, 875, 876, 892, 907, 990
submarine mines III:388, 666, 668, 669, 670
declarations:
as to its foreign policy . I:420; II:123
contract debts . . I:552; II:555-6
obligatory arbitration I:475; II:478, 527
reservations:
neutral powers in naval war (convention XIII)
made in meeting I:278
pacific settlement (convention I)
made in meeting I:329
appended to signature . . I:698, 700
articles of confederation (1777), article 9 . . . . . I:394
constitutional provision respecting declaration of war I:134; III:166
naval war code I:112; III:978, 1001, 1004, 1005, 1099
Universal postal union I:206, 365, 423, 469, 514, 608; II:49, 56, 63, 105, 125, 288, 362, 441, 447, 449, 464, 582, 714, 742, 825, 1021, 1066
Uruguay. See also the Index of Persons under Batlle y Ordoñez, Buquet, Castro.
delegates to the conference . . I:14, 688
signatory of conventions, declaration, and final act . . . I:698, 699
proposal, obligatory arbitration II: 415, 905, 990
reservations:
contract debts (convention II)
made in meeting I:332
appended to signature . . I:698, 701
international prize court (convention XII)
made in meeting I:168
appended to signature . . I:699, 703
adhesion to Convention III of 1899 (maritime warfare and the Geneva convention . . . I:83

Venezuela. See also the Index of Persons under Gil Fortoul.
delegate to the conference . . I:15, 688
signatory of conventions, and final act I:698, 699
proposal and amendment:
contract debts I:552, 555; II:139, 414, 909
declaration, contract debts . . II:243
Venezuelan arbitration . . . II:527
Vessels. See Belligerent vessels in neutral ports; Coastal fishing vessels; Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships; Geneva convention of 1906; Hospital ships; Merchant ships; Neutral vessels in river navigation; War-ships.
Vienna, congress of (1816) . . . III:1
Visit and search I:248, 252, 291, 656, 672; III:626, 1037, 1105
Vœux
court of arbitral justice I:327, 689; II:1050
inviolability of private property at sea III:753, 835
laws and customs of naval war . I:260, 269; III:908, 1031
maintenance of pacific industrial relations between belligerent and neutral countries . I:164, 178, 574, 689
military charges on resident aliens I:164, 178, 574, 689
third peace conference . . I:169, 226, 689

War on land. See Aircraft; Belligerents in land warfare; Belligerents in neutral territory; Brussels declaration; Internment; Laws and customs of war on land; Means of injuring the enemy; Military occupation; Prisoners of war; Rights and duties of neutral persons; Rights and duties of neutral powers; Sieges and bombardments.
War-ships (definition). See also Conversion of merchant ships into war-ships; Rights and duties of neutral powers in naval war.
proposals:
Great Britain . . III:852, 1116, 1118
Russia III:747, 1117
discussion in the fourth commission . . . III:837-40
report to the fourth commission . III:852
Washington, treaty of (1871) I:293, 294, 295, 308, 317; II:70, 151, 528, 529, 749; III:472, 473, 474, 574, 597, 598, 605
Wireless telegraphy (see also Telegraphs and telephones) I:138, 139, 141, 142, 632, 633, 673; III:35, 180, 181, 300, 628, 688, 699
Wounded. See Sick and wounded.

Filmed by Preservation NEH 1991